

The Religion of Sex

The Kill Switch to Patriarchy

Rasa Von Werder
with Pete Jackson & William Bond

www.KellieEverts.com

www.WomanThouArtGod.com

www.EmbodimentofGod.com

You tube: Rasa Von Werder new Religion for Women
{300 movies-TV Shows-monologues from Hollywood days to
now}

Check new Rasa Von Werder Podcast preaching/teaching

The Religion of Sex

The Kill Switch to Patriarchy

Rasa Von Werder

Copyright 2025 by Rasa Von Werder

All rights reserved. No part of this book maybe be reproduced by any means, graphic, electronic, or mechanical, including photocopying, recording, taping, or by any information storage retrieval system without the written permission of the publisher except in the case of quotations embodied in critical articles and reviews.

ISBN:
978-1-257-04447-4

What's in This Book?

“Every Patriarchal religion running the world is AGAINST FREEDOM OF SEX. We offer complete sexual freedom, especially for women.” This book is the greatest document so far for those who want to see the end of Patriarchy & the beginning of Matriarchy. Rasa Von Werder discusses how, when, where & why with the prophet of Matriarchy William Bond, & the brilliant philosopher Pete Jackson. Articles like so: One of the greatest items for Female Empowerment would be the DECRIMINALIZATION OF PROSTITUTION... Pete presents humor: men will eventually go the way of the dildo..er..dodo-Men don't *drive* their cars-They AIM them-Problem is, their aim is NOT always good--just like when they pee-How many men does it take to screw in a light bulb? One--he just holds it there and waits for the world to revolve around him-And then he brags about the screwing of course...Dr. Bryan Sykes, world's leading geneticist: It is no secret that men are basically genetically modified women-the female being the fall-back developmental pathway for any foetus-The human male could be counted as a GM experiment that did not work & so nature is removing them! Women very rarely commit violent crimes, become tyrants or start wars...there are dozens more amazing fantastic articles & what's more, a gallery of beautiful, sexy, 90% males mostly nude for sore eyes!

We are 'The Religion of Sex'!

William Bond

Hi Rasa

I think if we are to start a new religion I think we have to be realistic about it. All successful religions are businesses; they are ways of making money or gaining political power. I know many religions like Christianity and Buddhism talk about living lives of poverty. But the people who rule these religions don't think like this. We can see this with St. Francis of Assisi; he lived a life of poverty and was greatly revered because of this. But while he was doing this the Pope Cardinals and Bishops were living lives of luxury and privilege. No Pope or Cardinal has ever tried to live like St. Francis of Assisi.



Rasa says: Good point. What a great difference between the Saints poverty & suffering, & the ease of most high-up prelates – day & night. Some of the Catholic dignitaries lived like Kings & were treated as such. Everyone looked up to them, even the Saints, who had to swear allegiance &

obedience to them or get kicked out! And Priests, in general, were treated with respect – in the old days everyone kissed their hand!

We see this all over the world, the leaders of any successful religion run it like a business and if the business model no longer works then the religion declines. I see this in England, the Church of England in the 19th century was a very rich and powerful religious sect. But then in the 20th century people couldn't bother to go to church and give money, then the whole business model collapsed and the church is now surviving by selling off it's churches and land. This means if we think of it like a business we have to think about what people want.

Rasa says: So it's that bad over there? Good, Patriarchy is DYING & religion is a tool by which they oppress women – powerful tool, as they make people believe this or that. Like sin was introduced to the world by Eve. - That women must obey men, men are the head of the family. That women must be virtuous & get stoned to death if not – but men can be let go. Etc. A lot of rot is taught through patriarchal religions to hold women down.

So I think what we have to think about; why would anyone want to join a matriarchal religion? It has become obvious to me that talking about, why God is a Woman or why women should rule the world, doesn't attract a lot of interest. Because people are more interested in their basic instincts. I think you made the point some time ago Rasa, that on your Youtube videos you get more hits when you exposed more of your breasts. Like it or not, that is what people are like and if we are to attract a popular following we have to accept this.

So why would ordinary people want to join a matriarchal religion? If we appeal to people's basic instincts then we can offer something that patriarchy cannot give people and that is a safe place to have sex. The weakness of patriarchy is that it's anti-sexual and it's laws and custom restrict the sexual lives of ordinary people.

Rasa says: You hit the NAIL ON THE HEAD. This is it, how we go. I'm going to change the name of my You Tube from "New Religion for Women" to "The Religion of Sex." Because that is what makes US

DIFFERENT than any other religion & that is what I have symbolized & that is what I've been preaching {that sex is not a sin.} But I did not think of

calling or naming it or branding it this way – but there, you've DONE IT & it's so appropriate it's from the lips of God to my ears!

Patriarchy has put up many barriers for people to come together for sex. Like marriage laws and making prostitution illegal. So the common way people have sex is to get married or live with someone. But the problem with that is people will have sex a lot when they first live together but soon become sexually bored with each other. But they are not allowed to have sex with anyone else.

Rasa: Yes, variety is the spice of life, & why should we be limited with our sex partners? Who said so? I don't think it was that way in the ancient days of matriarchy. The way I see it, women were the leaders & had sex with any man they chose, however many different ones they wanted, & the paternity of the child didn't matter as she held all the resources, etc.

There is also prostitution which is illegal which makes it scary because in many cases it's run by criminals. While only wealthy women can use male escorts. Then there is the fear of VD if anyone sleeps around. Also if women are willing to have sex with many different men she is insulted and called a whore, slut and other derisory names. Which puts women off wanting to do that. Although it's far more acceptable for men to have sex with as many women as he likes.

Rasa says: One of the greatest items for Female Empowerment would be the DECRIMINALIZATION OF PROSTITUTION. Think how our social order would change if it was legal for women to demand money for sex! - & they were not shamed or looked down on for it. I mean every horn dog that is chasing a woman she could give him a price, {the more revolting he is, the higher the price} & then most of them would beg off & seek another woman for free – that would get rid of a lot of harassment.

And secondarily, there would be hardly any women left in poverty, for themselves or their children, if they could charge without fear of punishment or jail. Women have to go to welfare when they are destitute, but if they could charge for sex, there would be little poverty for women, as

even the ugliest women would be wanted by someone – the ugliest men who no one wants.

So to give people a safe place to have sex, we have to think about women being in charge, but forget about whips, dungeons and black catsuits. We can make the point that sex should be an act of love and not about dominance and submission. So people can have sex however they like and with different partners providing it's consensual. We can be a bit like the hippies and have free love but ban drugs and alcohol. As men are more likely to be violent when drunk, while drug addicts are more likely to end up as criminals. We can make it a rule that everyone has to have a VD test first, so everyone is free of VD. All sexual acts have to be consensual and no one is allowed in under the age of consent. We can make it clear this is a religion of love so all sexual acts are love making.

Rasa say: Priceless. Do you realize what you have done William? It could be St. Patrick's Day is tomorrow & he is giving me this through your words – a great GIFT –{he always blesses me}! This pulls together the whole magilla – Matriarchy – loving God – religion. As I said long ago “Put God back into sex & sex back into religion.” But still, in the New Religion I put God over here, & sex over there, God PERMITTING it, but did not put SEX into the title or banner, but here, you have done it & I see it is SO RIGHT! Because THINK – every other religion, which is patriarchal, running the world is AGAINST FREEDOM OF SEX & here we are, the one & only religion PRO COMPLETE SEXUAL FREEDOM FOR ALL, INCLUDING WOMEN. This brings the whole picture together into a valid form, a complete doctrine making sex our HEADLINE – after all – it's how we part from the others.

Along with this, we can have a theology about why God is a Woman and why we all would be better off if women rule the world. As well as religious ceremonies. But to be realistic that won't be what attracts people to a matriarchal religion. They will be more concerned about having a safe place to have sex and being with kind and caring people. William

Rasa says: Understood. We have a new banner, angle, POV, reference point, & this will be our Highway to success, not just a Jet Plane

but a Satellite! – a Rocket Ship! It all MAKES SENSE now! I'm energized, calibrated, straightened out. I SEE THE LIGHT at the end of

the tunnel! The way I had the New Religion was righteous it IS about female safe space, being in charge, having their own zeitgeist, their separate this/ To want to be in it – both women & men? It's the SEXUAL FREEDOM.

I have my walking papers now, my Passport, my Lighthouse of how to proceed. This is new, different & better. I shall work now toward this with you guys helping. I will get on Face Book this way, the You tube will be changed – the TITLE & how I speak. And sooner than later I'll hire someone to work with me full time to keep a strong internet presence. And of course there will be a book. I am eager to proceed, thanks William, I think you didn't realize what you have done, but you did something to get us where we need to go.

William responds:

I'm glad you liked my idea Rasa. I admit I was nervous about putting it forward, as the idea was radical, but it worked out all right. I suppose as Pete said, "The Devil is in the detail." So I suppose, if we are going to give people a safe place to have sex. You might have to get advice from a lawyer to know what is legal. I remember years ago reading about a couple who were teaching classes on sex therapy and they were raided by the police! So you have know what you can get away with.

Rasa answers:

William, don't worry I will not get into trouble because I will NOT provide a place for people to have sex in any way, shape or form! This is to consider for the future - what we will advise in the Order & there will be no 'sex sessions' supervised by the Order - people will go & do what they like, where they like, when they like. If SPACE is provided in the Order that is semi or totally private, it will be up to the members what they do in it - we are not directly involved. Do you see what I'm getting at? So I think you had a different idea than I have, lol.....

How we accommodate the members to get together where they can have sex has NOT been figured out yet, that will be if you recall, under discussion- & none of us came up with a solid answer. Remember Pete, you did more talking than William about this. I might not even HAVE an Order, as God is telling me to do this via internet - the Order might be ON PAPER, lol. So we say 'In virtual space' we do this & that - we suggest this & that -

& here's another IDEA where members can get together PRIVATELY. And it might not be sex, it might be massage. I was thinking of teaching our male

members to give proper massage. Amazing how we can misunderstand each other!

I don't have all the answers yet – this is just a beginning. Rasa

And Now For Some Humor.... Thursday, 13 February 2025

By Ajax The Great (Pete Jackson)



In the beginning, Yahweh said, "Let there be Light!" Asherah said, "Say please!"

Apparently, old Yahweh once had a wife, Asherah. More like, Asherah had a trophy husband, since she was much older than him. Like literally thousands of years older.

First, God created man. Then SHE had a better idea.

Forget the Golden Calf, it's the Golden PHALLUS that the patriarchy really

worships.

Supposedly the Y-chromosome is deteriorating with each generation of men. So a few thousand years from now, there may not be any more

men. In other words, men will eventually go the way of the dildo...er...dodo. Where will the men of the future work? At the department of redundancy department.

What political office would the men of the future hold? Secretary of the Inferior.

Hey, wanna hear a joke? MEN. That's the joke.

The old "two lanes or four" joke likely has a more esoteric meaning. That is, women tend to use "four-valued logic" while men tend to use "two-valued logic". Because women think on a higher level than men.

If a man speaks, and there is no woman around to hear him, is he still wrong?

Men don't *drive* their cars. They AIM them. Problem is, their aim is NOT always good--just like when they pee.

How many men does it take to screw in a lightbulb? One--he just holds it there and waits for the world to revolve around him. And then he brags about the screwing, of course.

Plenty of men don't have midlife crises, because they are stuck in perpetual adolescence.

A brunette, a redhead, and a blonde all find a magic lamp and a genie pops out, offering them each one wish. But the catch was that they would each lose 10 IQ points. So they agreed and the wishes were granted. The brunette became a redhead, the redhead became a blonde, and the blonde became a man.

The best advice men can give to women is, "don't be like us". The best advice anyone can give to men is, "think with your "third eye", not your "third leg"".

Looks like John Lennon was a terrible speller. It should be Woman is the NINJA of the world.

The Japanese word for a Female Ninja is *kunoichi*. And the character for that word is almost identical to that for *onna*, which simply means Woman. Again, in other words, Woman is the NINJA of the world.

Men like to think with their "Finger Eleven": "If I traded it all, if I gave it all away for *one thing*...." (As the band Finger Eleven sang)



Men like to think they are Jehovah, since they have their own personal "Jehovah" between their legs telling them what to do, and their balls are their Witnesses. (In fact, "testes" literally means "witnesses" in Latin.)

There was once a time when cats were worshipped. Later on, there was a

time when they were vilified and even burned alive during the Dark Ages. And now, the pendulum is swinging back towards worship once again. I think we realize by now that we're not really talking about cats.

Patriarchy is the ultimate PHALLUSY.

The War on Women has been going on for about 7000 years now. We just call it "patriarchy" to make it sound nicer. And it needs to end, yesterday.

"When men ruled the world, it was called the Dark Ages" -- Bumper sticker from the year 2100 (if we don't all go extinct in the meantime)

MAN: "You know, honey, we did win practically every battle for the past 7000 years".

WOMAN: "Yes, I know, dear. And it's also irrelevant."

MATRIARCHAL PICK-UP LINES:

How does it feel to know the future belongs to you? Because I wouldn't know anything about that.

How does it feel to be part of the better half of humanity? Because I wouldn't know anything about that.

Nice T-shirt. You should have another one that says "This is what perfection looks like". Because it's true.

As Secretary of the Inferior, I approve!

IF I WERE THE DEVIL:

If I were the Devil, I would know that no sane person would ever knowingly and willingly worship me directly, so I would create an alter ego of myself, one that *claims* to strongly dislike me. I would trick the people into worshipping him, while in reality they are worshipping me without realizing it. He (I) would usurp and supplant the Goddess that the people originally worshipped for millennia. I would have the people commit horrific and brutal human sacrifices in his (really, my) name--war, genocide, gynocide, ecocide, and stuff like that. And I would call him--wait for it--JEHOVAH!

(Makes the Dr. Evil gesture) Bwahahaha!

By thus deifying men, I would then convince the fellas that they are the superior gender and that women are mere adjuncts to male privilege. I will have them remove women from power and install themselves in their place.

I will make them warlike and brutal, devoid of empathy, and they will think nothing of beating, raping, enslaving, torturing, and killing women and children. Then they will conquer other lands, spreading this new disease

worldwide. I will call this new system/disease--wait for it--PATRIARCHY! That would make the War on Women sound a bit nicer. Its fruit shall include capitalism, imperialism, militarism, feudalism, fascism, racism, rape, plunder, genocide, gynocide, ecocide, and all that other fun stuff. (twirls mustache and goatee) Bwahahaha!

In the fourteenth and fifteenth centuries, women will mount their first major challenge to my diabolical system. They will attempt to overthrow it, but I will quash it with a brutal counterrevolution of my own. The Inquisition and Burning Times, if you will. I will use divide-and-conquer and the power of patriarchal religion to do so. Men will commit unspeakable acts of violence against women, rob them of their resources and knowledge, and eventually women would start pointing the finger at each other as well, sabotaging any sort of chance at a real sisterhood. That would pave the way for my very favorite brainchild of all--wait for it--CAPITALISM. For the next 500 years, the world will become hopelessly addicted to growth for the sake of growth, the ideology of the cancer cell (which eventually kills its host, by the way). Bwahahaha!

Fast forward to the early 1980s--I will create a dubious moral panic in my very own name. The "Satanic Panic", if you will. Not only would that distract the masses from my most faithful servant, Ronald Wilson Reagan (666), but it would divide and conquer the feminist movement right at a critical time when women seem to be winning the 7000 year battle of the sexes. The second wave of feminism will then self-destruct and collapse. (I did not predict the third wave would be so potent, though, let alone the fourth wave and beyond!)

And now in the 2020s, I see that women are winning once again. People are falling away from my faith in droves these days. Patriarchy is self-

destructing, as is capitalism and empire in general. So I must redouble my efforts. It is only a matter of time before women take over once again. Hopefully with the help of the reincarnation of Nero and his false prophets, I can start WWII in the meantime before that happens, and

perhaps destroy the entire planet. Anything to keep those pesky women from ever taking over again! Bwahahaha!

The 'Good Ole' Days' from Betty Davis account on Wikipedia, her early life:



Davis's first marriage was to Harmon Oscar Nelson^[23] on August 18, 1932, in Yuma, Arizona. Their marriage was scrutinized by the press; his \$100 a week earnings (\$1,885 in 2020 dollars) compared unfavorably with Davis's reported \$1,000 a week income (\$18,850). Davis addressed the issue in an interview, pointing out that many Hollywood wives earned more than their husbands, but the situation proved difficult for Nelson, who refused to allow Davis to purchase a house until he could afford to pay for it himself.

^[25] Nelson was able to enforce his wishes because, at the time, the husband had the management and control of the community

property, which included the wife's earnings, and the wife could

not obtain credit without her husband's consent.

Johnson & his misnamed book "The Man Whisperer" {He whispers in no man's ear}https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=T2dFjG_QHeU&t=150s

First response is **Pete Jackson**, brilliant as usual:

"While I think Rick Johnson's intentions are good, and he makes some good points, he also puts the cart before the horse, and basically only tells (at most) HALF of the story. We must remember that, under patriarchy, the bar for men is set pitifully low in how they behave towards women, and while

positive reinforcement has its place and does indeed work to some extent, doing it too much and/or exclusively can end up making the problem of male entitlement worse. Over-inflating a man's self-esteem built on shaky ground can indeed backfire in the long run.”

Rasa says:

Where do I begin? The two women left side both wearing knee-high black dominatrix boots are no dominants, they, like the other two femmes, are brainwashed sycophants of a false version of Christianity.

Where oh where did Jesus Christ ever say that women must submit to men, that men must rule religion, the family & the world? How did this mistaken version of Christianity begin & where has it got us?

Jesus was pro-women - & Christianity, another form of Buddhism, is Matriarchal. What is Matriarchy? Exactly what Jesus & Buddha taught – love of others, including ‘the least of these,’ – kindness, caring, compassion, LOVE above all. Never did he discriminate against, judge or condemn women according to the ancient Jewish laws, he worked against this, as for example, the woman caught in the act of adultery being stoned to death but the man nowhere to be seen, and He stopped it.

His Apostles? According the great stigmatized mystic, Anne Catherine Emmerich, Mary Magdalene was chosen to lead the Church, as she was the most spiritually evolved. So of course the male disciples, Peter at the head, pushed her out – she then went into retirement with the Essenes. Here much later was found the Gospel of Mary Magdalene, where she was ‘kissed on the lips’ by Jesus – the only one - & Peter was jealous.

What the men did over millennia – {women were equal in martyrdom}, but when it came to Power men wanted it all, so they distorted Jesus’ position & declared themselves to be the only ones fit for Priesthood while **women could not even be altar attendants or deacons!**

Over time, this error developed full-fledged into the parody of Christianity we have today: It became exactly what males wanted, to be worshiped, {kissing their hands instead of women’s!} adored, looked up to, nourished, respected, & OBEYED. They have an opinion on all that women should do, especially the all-important issues of sex & procreation.

Women are not allowed to have sex! - It’s a major sin called fornication. For women to have sex they must be married by the male priest, & then, not allowed to practice birth control so they can get pregnant any time & also contract AIDS. Pregnancy, therefore, can be FORCED on the woman – her whole sex life is under the control of male priests, who

themselves might be having sex with altar boys or grown male partners – they got by with this for millennia – male privilege of sexual freedom. Only recently has this ‘freedom’ been challenged.

Now to the interview. Rick Johnson has come upon a group of four women, all brainwashed, trained, programmed & sold a bridge that says men

have to rule, women must obey & not only allow men freedom, but accept whatever they do & nourish them on top of it! Respect them, praise them, even if they suck as husbands, even if they sin left & right – being drug addicts, alcoholics, unfaithful, bad providers. She must see him not as HE IS but HOW HE COULD BE & praise him in advance for his potential!

This the women call “give him WORDS OF LIFE!”

Nothing is said about women’s rights, their freedom, their need to be nourished & praised. Women are not loved, not even by themselves These sisters instead of banding together like Bonobos & throwing the rot into the trash are kow towing to Rick Johnson, dotting on his words, underscoring, praising him while he sits there like the cat that swallowed the canary taking it all in, wanting more. He needs respect, he needs nourishment - & by golly, women are not going to get what they want {the basic necessities of life, just support, assistance & help with the children – maybe some respect & nourishment} – they will get none of this if you believe Johnson, unless they divvy up first & give the man what he wants, no matter how RATCHET he is!

Nothing is said of the woman’s inabilities or transgressions, it is assumed she will behave, like a beaten dog, - so there’s nothing to forgive. In this ‘Christian’ word they’re all Steppford Wives, we’ve only got to be concerned about them forgiving men, not men forgiving them as they are paralyzed with fear of men & their religion – men have got to just do what they wanna’ do & wait to be forgiven.

There’s not one moment of thought given here to Sisterhood – how women should join up for Female Empowerment re tyranny of the male Priests & other men. What need has Johnson of brotherhood when the sisters gather around him like the maypole & proclaim him their God of sorts – they must bow & scrape to Johnson, the male Priests & other men, at their own expense; forget sisters, forget the female bond, it’s not allowed, just honor men, forgive them & obey – that’s what women were made for.

And let me remind you, if there was no woman, there would never have been Jesus Christ, & according to Saint Mary of Agreda, {on of the greatest Saints who ever lived, in her book ‘Mystical City of God’} She was EQUAL with Jesus in her activities, sacrifices & Love & worked with Him

for our Salvation to the SAME DEGREE! But this is secret knowledge, what we have here is a cultural, Patriarchal, mis-shapen, misconstrued, twisted & demonized version of Christianity, something Jesus never purported or represented – but here it is & in this interview, perfectly personified!

William Bond responds:
Hi Rasa and Pete



Just to give my opinion on this. Yes you can manipulate people by praising and flattering them and getting them to do what you want. But it also shows a power imbalance. The person who is being praised has the power. It's a bit like

kings and dictators, they end up with a group of people around him who are praising him all the time and telling him what he wants to hear. This is because he has all the power. So if women need to praise men, to get what they want, is simply an acknowledgement we still living in a patriarchal society where men have more power than women.

But women don't need to be powerless to praise others. Mothers praise their children to give them confidence in themselves. So women will praise others because they love them, but this is a lot different to praising a man to manipulate him and get him to do what the woman wants.

Rasa again:

Yes indeed. Praising, the one being praised has the power except in the cases you cited - a Mom trying to encourage her child, etc, someone trying to hold up another person who needs inspiration or confidence, but this is something else.

In the 'old days' I recall vividly how the media - {I was a teen learning about life & in my 20's} were taught like so:

"Always laugh at a man's jokes even when they aren't funny"

"If an old man you work for asks you on a date do NOT tell him you see him as a Father - females who do that get fired"

"When playing at games or sports, even if you are better than him, don't ever beat him - it will demolish his ego"

I was kow tow to the male, 101 - we were being BRAINWASHED this is the proper behavior. It was assumed males were in control & WOULD ALWAYS BE SO & don't rock the boat, don't rebel, don't rain on his parade - encourage him, nourish him, build him up.

And what happens to the female? She's the submissive or slave, obviously. This is what we were taught not only in religion, but everywhere. You can imagine how pissed I was. I had a brother 3 years above me & saw how he was given preferential treatment at home, in school & in society - everywhere. He was propped up, in many areas, like at home, I was pushed down.

Pete speaks: Very true indeed, Rasa. While there is some nuance to it of course, that is in fact correct overall, unfortunately. It's "peace through appeasement", basically, which is notorious for backfiring in the long run. And Women have long been brainwashed to do so, though in recent years it seems to be changing somewhat, albeit at relatively glacial pace.

And that is a good title for this book and likely subsequent ones as well, making it a series, as long as there are at least several months between sequels (which there certainly is from the last one). It will be ultimately at least a quadrilogy (4 parts) I think, if not more.

Rasa's turn:

As far as space between sequels, what does it matter? The last 3 books have sold NOT ONE COPY. So who cares how long between publishing? The problem is the PRICE. They have to be expensive & I'm producing them on **good quality paper** - the average book is done on average to poor quality paper. The \$3 books I see @ the \$ store are made on almost newsprint quality paper, the lowest there is - & no pictures.

I might experiment with making one of these books on lower quality paper & therefore, the price will be less. And see if it then sells. Maybe the next one, this one am working on now.

In the old days people had few alternatives to books. Now books are an old fashioned, archaic almost venue. The last thing people seek for entertainment, diversion & research.

I am not writing for today but tomorrow. It's like Vincent VanGogh. When he was painting he didn't have a pot to piss in, no one, I mean no one,

wanted to buy his art! He begged his brother to sell it but it had no buyers, but his bro sent him money to live on. After he died, his work was worth millions. After I get famous again - God willing - & there is attention from people who read & make reviews & studies, my work will become known & popular - some of the books to some audiences, some to others. Overall it will have a reputation & these books will be all over the word in all languages. Now is the time to PRODUCE, after death they will sell & help bring about Matriarchy & Female Empowerment & whatever else God wants done.

My mind is on the LONG RUN - generations hence, not today, this week, this year - future; 100-200-300 years.

I know where religion is going; you can see the writing on the wall. Patriarchal religions will shrink, women will take over the Churches more & more until finally, in a few hundred years there will be more Temples or women-run Churches than Patriarchal ones. They will smash down the steeples which represent rule of the penis. People will LAUGH at the antiquated anti-woman sermons & the attitudes of those who hang onto that, including the women who still obey men. They will be a laughing stock & rightly so.

And where will the templates & foundations for this movement come from? Some of it FROM US & it has to be in books as we don't know how long our internet work will stay up WHEN WE ARE DEAD.

Who will watch our sites, pay for them, when we are gone? Who? There goes the writing.

But a book in print even if it's in print-on-demand ike Lulu, the PDF is always there.

My statements are forward & strange now as no one speaks about Matriarchy in the mainstream, & I can't even get women to jump on the bandwagon. They are sissies But after they evolve - it maybe take many years - they will seek knowledge to empower themselves in the Gender War.

ARE MALES REDUNDANT & IS THE HUMAN MALE EXPERIMENT GOING TO END?



(Dr. Bryan Sykes,
world's leading
geneticist, Oxford
University)

Bryan Sykes
The Guardian,
Wednesday 27
August 2003

It is no secret that men are basically genetically modified women - the female being the fall-back developmental pathway for any foetus. The evolution of the two sexes could indeed be regarded as a long-running GM experiment.

Its legacy has been to endow men and

women with different, and often conflicting, sets of genetic interests, and to ignite a powerful evolutionary struggle, which has accentuated the differences between the two sexes. In several respects, the experiment that gave us men is not going too well just now. Though it is a weary lament to lay most acts of violence and aggression, from the strictly local to the truly global, squarely at the feet of men, the association is strong, consistent and

undeniable. Women very rarely commit violent crimes, become tyrants or start wars.

The experiment has created two irreconcilable genetic combatants. On the female side is mitochondrial DNA, which can only be passed down the maternal line. On the male side is the Y-chromosome, which is always passed from father to son. But while mitochondrial DNA is a model of slimmed-down efficiency, the Y-chromosome is a shambles, battered by mutation and going downhill fast, before it eventually disappears altogether. On this chromosome resides the single genetic switch (SRY) which, when flicked to "on", prevents human embryos from developing into baby girls and turns them into boys instead. Also spread out on this dying chromosome are the handful of other genes that men need to make fully operational sperm.

But why is this ultimate symbol of male machismo in such a mess? Originally the Y-chromosome was a perfectly respectable chromosome with a collection of genes doing all sorts of useful things - much like the X-chromosome today. But its fate was sealed when it took on the mantle of creating males. This probably happened in the early ancestors of mammals, perhaps 100m years ago when a mutation on the ancestor of the Y-chromosome suddenly, and quite by chance, enabled it to switch on the embryonic pathway to male development. Once this happened, the chromosome was doomed. It slowly lost contact with other chromosomes, thus missing out on the interaction that normally allows the shuffling of genes and so unable to properly heal the wounds inflicted by mutations. One by one, its thousands of useful genes were lost until now only 27 remain - and they are under constant threat.

Of all our chromosomes, it is the only one that is permanently locked into the germ cells of men, where the frenzy of cell division and error-prone DNA copying required to keep up the daily output of 150m sperm creates the ideal conditions for mutation. And it shows. Seven per cent of men are infertile or sub-fertile and in roughly a quarter of cases the problem is traceable to new Y-chromosome mutations, not present in their fathers, which disable one or other of the few remaining genes. This is an astonishingly high figure, and there is no reason to think things will improve in the future - quite the reverse in fact. One by one, Y-chromosomes will disappear, eliminated by the relentless onslaught of

irreparable mutation, until only one is left. When that chromosome finally succumbs, men will become extinct.

But when? I estimate that, at the current rate, male fertility caused by Y-chromosome decay will decline to 1% of its present level within 5,000 generations - roughly 125,000 years. Not exactly the day after tomorrow - but equally, not an unimaginably long time ahead. Unless something changes in the way we breed, women will vanish too and Homo sapiens will disappear in the next 1-200,000 years. But is extinction inevitable?

*{Note from Rasa: In his book he insists it will be a woman-only world, that we will take 23 chromosomes from one egg into another & it will be two-person parenting. *He does not mention anything re frozen sperm.* But here he hints that women might go extinct too *unless we change our breeding habits* because it seems to me he's PULLING HIS PUNCHES because it's the Guardian, a Patriarchal venue, so he doesn't want to be too harsh against men. In the book he goes hard, saying , along with Ashley Montagu that human males are parasites on the bodies of women, & that human males were a genetic experiment that didn't work, so nature is removing them. Never does he say women will go extinct.}*

Plenty of species a lot older than our own are still going, so how is it that they are not vulnerable to extinction by the same process of Y-chromosome decay? They will all eventually face the same challenge and I suspect that many species have already gone under for this very reason. Some, however, have found a way round their death sentence.

One strategy is to recruit genes on other chromosomes to take over the job of male development. It is a race against time. Can a species get all the genes it needs off the Y-chromosome, or recreate them elsewhere, before the chromosome finally vanishes? Always the last gene to go will be SRY, the male master switch itself. We know it is capable of smuggling itself onto another chromosome - the evidence lies in the rare cases of males who have no Y-chromosome. {Rasa says: Jesus Christ HAD NO Y CHROMOSOME – this according to 3 separate bio labs that studied the flesh that the Eucharist had turned into during a miracle. The studies said it was LIVING HEART tissue, NOT taken from a cadaver! They were mystified how this could be!}

Lots of species may have tried variations on this theme to avoid extinction, but it seemed that none succeeded until, in 1995, researchers found a mammal that had managed to escape this fate. When they looked at the chromosomes of a small burrowing rodent called the mole vole, *Ellobius lutescens*, which lives in the foothills of the Caucasus mountains, they discovered that the male voles didn't have a Y-chromosome. Neither, it transpired, did they have a master SRY gene either. This inconspicuous little rodent has managed to activate a gene relay one or two stages down the line from SRY. And only just in time. The mole vole Y-chromosome has now completely disappeared. The vole is now safe from Y-chromosome-driven extinction, the only mammal species known to have succeeded in getting itself out of danger.

But one thing distinguishes *Homo sapiens* - we are at least capable of being aware of our impending demise. So do we need men? They are still required for breeding, if nothing else. But for how much longer?

The wide application of Intra-Cellular Sperm Injection (ICSI), the fertilisation of eggs by injecting sperm, could delay the extinction but it would still not prevent the progressive deterioration of the Y-chromosome. Other remedies have yet to be proved effective, but if men are to be retained they are at least worth considering. For instance, could we deliberately engineer the solution so fortuitously arrived at by the mole vole? The human Y-chromosome could be left to decay, but men would be reprieved. We now know the 27 genes that are present and necessary on today's Y-chromosome to make a man in full working order. It would be easy to cut them out of the wreckage of the Y-chromosome and re-assemble them into a compact genetic package. From there, it would be relatively straightforward to insert the package into another chromosome, where it would probably work straight away.

The purpose of all this effort and ingenuity is to avoid the extinction of men, and with them our entire species. However, one radical solution to save the species is also the most genetically straightforward - to abandon men altogether. Though this sounds impossible, very little stands in its way from the genetic point of view. When sperm meets egg, it brings with it a set of nuclear chromosomes from the father, which, after fertilisation, mixes with a set of nuclear chromosomes from the mother. But there is nothing

fundamental preventing the nuclear chromosomes coming not from a sperm but from another egg. We know from ICSI that sperm can be injected into eggs, and there is nothing to stop the nucleus from a second egg being injected instead.

But would it develop normally? At the moment the answer is no, but it is short-sighted to say that it is fundamentally impossible. Once the technical snags have been overcome - and I put the difficulties no higher than that - these embryos would grow into perfectly normal babies. The only difference from any other birth is that the sex is always predictable. The baby is always going to be a girl. The entire process has been accomplished without sperm, without Y-chromosomes and without men.

Importantly, the baby girls will not be clones. They are the same mixture of their parents' genes, shuffled just as thoroughly as any of today's children and they have two biological parents, not just one. Their only difference from any other child is that instead of a father and mother, these girls have two mothers. From a genetic point of view, they are completely normal, indistinguishable from any little girls around today and just as capable of having children with men (while they are still around).

Lesbian couples already enlist the help of a man to donate his set of chromosomes, packaged in a sperm, to fertilise the eggs of one of them. How much more attractive for these couples to have a baby to whom both, rather than just one, were parents. It is almost certain to happen and, unlike human cloning, I doubt there would be serious ethical objections. Men are now on notice.

· **Adam's Curse** by **Bryan Sykes** is published by Bantam Press

<http://www.theguardian.com/science/2003/aug/28/genetics.genderissues>

**A Movie AGAINST Women:
“Women’s World” – 1954**

NOT a comedy as it’s described. Stars Clifton Webb {tremendous as usual}, Lauren Bacall, Fred MacMurray, Arlene Dahl {the stunner!}, June Allison {supposed to be funny}, Van Heflin, Cornel Wilde

the REVIEW of this film from Rasa is this:

It is a Patriarchal instrument AGAINST WOMEN - re their empowerment. Look at the 'lesson' or ending. The beauty is PUNISHED for her 'interference' in trying to help her husband,. The man {writer} is saying: We don't need the woman. She is the subordinate; I don't need her HELPING me. I am the Power, the hero, stand on my own two feet. She is there as the second person, next to me.For a



woman to ASSIST a man at his job means she is EQUAL or even superior to him - this cannot be in the eyes of men. And good God, if she seduces, entices or even has SEX with any man for me to get ahead in the job, the factor of JEALOUSY comes in & I want to KILL her. At the end the husband is in a RAGE he dismisses his wife brutally!

Am I the only one who is aware of how the patriarchal agenda creeps into so many documents & movies - even Walt Disney movies? I have seen two Disney movies where the boy/star has to SHOOT his pet/best friend at the end – saying: 'Boys prove they are real men when they KILL the beloved pet - which is their alter ego or 'other self.' It's like a type of suicide. Men are killers, they must learn to kill whom they love. The movies? 'Old Yeller' & "Where the Red Fern Grows". The boy has to kill Old Yeller & in the other, a deer he raised from babyhood.

From William Bond:

Yes Patriarchy is still going strong as we can see in this following video from Australia.

“A Current Affair” childcare whistleblower – female – Yolanda Barucki – She spoke out about a pedophile within the child care system of a Christian Church – the Church CAME AGAINST HER & even though no one got a search warrant against the pedophile, she got a search warrant against her & four armed police came to her door & confiscated her computer & all sorts of electronic devices & charged her with some petty infraction. The case dragged on 16 months before she was charged not guilty – thank God!

We have a even worse case in Lucy Letby. She also was also a whistleblower about the poor standard of care in a children hospital. She was then framed by the doctors of the hospital and then charged by corrupt police for the murder of these children. She is still in prison. william

Pete Jackson steps in:

Yes, it is sad how patriarchy has to creep into and thus taint so many otherwise good movies, even Disney movies. Especially back then. Not as much in today's movies, but still to some extent. Today it's more neoliberalism (aka capitalism on steroids) cleverly disguised as "woke" or pseudo-feminism that creeps into movies and pop culture in general.

Patriarchy FACE OF SATAN 12 23 24

Wow William - Pete. When looking at the details of Patriarchal activities, policies, their agenda we're looking at the FACE OF SATAN.

As a child in Catechism class we were told "If you SEE the face of Satan or Hell you could DIE OF FRIGHT."



Patriarchy is the Kingdom of Satan & seeing its WORKS, the way it operates, is seeing Hell. And also, the MEN & women who uphold this sort of thing have the SPIRIT of Satan - It is DEMONIC - & they come to steal, kill & destroy.

The Christian & Hindu religion both have myths that explain all this - these myths are DISGUISED facts re Patriarchy, the men who rule the world, its policies, it's NATURE.

We are without a doubt dealing with a world system that is of the lowest evil & those who fight against it are at great

risk, soldiers against a murderous Hitler/Stalin/Mussolini & all the rest - & these DEMONICS have **soldiers {confederates, supporters, enablers}** everywhere on earth including as pictured here, some members of the POLICE.

Personally I love police, because I hate crime - I hate thieving, human predators & killers - whether this evil is in low or high places. But it seems from what I have heard, Australia is a STRONGHOLD of Patriarchy & its EVIL. And these two cases underscore that. Rasa

Pete Jackson says:

Well-said, both of you. Indeed most of the world is still a stronghold of patriarchy, and while there are many good things about Australia, they are unfortunately no exception to this rule.

As for police, while I have long had a very nuanced love/hate relationship with them, having vacillated back and forth over the decades, I currently agree with you now about that, Rasa. While it is true that police brutality, systemic racism, and corruption are very real issues that absolutely need to be fixed, the wrongheaded push in recent years by the phony pseudo-left fanatics to "defund the police" (and it's horrible close cousin, "catch and release" of very real criminals) was great folly at best, and enabling evil at worst. Talk about throwing out the baby with the bathwater!

Day after Xmas 2024

From William - Hi Everyone

Me and my wife went to one of my wife's son and his family for Christmas dinner. We did have some bad news my eldest step daughter had a stroke just before Christmas and spent a few days in hospital but it wasn't too bad, my wife visited her and she seems to be all right now. Most of my wife's family will be coming around here for boxing day.

When I said many women are "trying to be like men" Rasa. I was thinking of feminists who use to take "assertive training" or female politicians who think, "love is a weakness" and try to be as uncaring and deceitful as male politicians. I personally think that if women are going to act like men to obtain power then we are wasting our time. We have to think of how we can get caring and loving women into positions of power. And that can only be done through sisterhood.

Perhaps it might work if there is a large majority of women in positions of power, then these women will then have the freedom to act and behave like caring women and no longer need to act like men or read Niccolò Machiavelli to learn how to be a politician.

Pete pipes in:

Good morning, William. Indeed, William, there is a huge difference, and yet a very fine line, between "toxic masculinity" versus "tonic masculinity", a line that is very often straddled. It is unfortunate that Women often feel the need to be Machiavellian and uncaring to survive in a man's world, and especially to become politicians. But if enough caring and loving Women get into positions of power, then a "critical mass" will be reached, and Women will no longer feel they have to be like the worst of men. And you are correct, that can only be done through sisterhood, not hyper-individualism.

Rasa: Friends, this is CRUCIAL. The difference between positive & negative masculinity is a HUGE issue which we must explain, describe, discuss & go through with a fine tooth comb. Because one of my main assertions in women finding liberty is they MUST reclaim, re-absorb, re-inject & re-animate the POSITIVE MASCULINITY which they gave up & sacrificed to men. They chose men for procreation that were more & more masculine while they themselves became more & more 'feminine' - & therefore PASSIVE & WEAK in asserting themselves or domination.

In this way men TOOK OVER because they could now lord it over & push woman around, females not being able to fight back!

Now you mention SISTERHOOD that we cannot find our liberty without it. And you also state how feminists are teaching women to take assertive classes & BE LIKE MEN which is a VERY BAD THING.

Here is where we will have to go into details. Men have BROTHERHOOD but women don't have sisterhood. In being like men, women following their example, they will also bind together like men & use this bond to gain strength – as people agreeing in numbers are powerful, but lonely whistleblowers & activists get knocked out. And so women here MUST BE LIKE MEN do they not?

Now about loving & caring. What does a Mother bear do against the bigger badder male bears who will come after her cubs? If she has to & there's no escape {she will try to escape with the cubs first, but sometimes they can't} she will have to FIGHT the male physically. Yes, he's bigger,

stronger, but her determination, in rare cases, could hurt or even kill him. Say they are near a cliff & during the fight he falls off it to his death – she caused it. Not likely she will badly injure or kill him, but usually by fighting ferociously, she discourages him from further attack.

With humans, clever men have seen to it that women who FIGHT BACK in any way to defend themselves or their children & do harm to the male are punished worse than when men do harm to a female. This is BROTHERHOOD which has put these laws into place to prevent a woman from even TRYING to defend herself with say FORCE OF ARMS – carrying a hand gun or using a knife or anything lethal – they are first discouraged, untrained & second punished for use of such arms. Therefore, women are in a worse position to defend themselves & their babes than are bears.

Now we must define what is loving & caring? What does a loving/caring woman do? Hurt & kill men who hurt & kill children or other people? How does she stop men who are creating laws & enforcing laws which damage mankind? - Damage animals – Pete & I have seen some studies of the White Coat Watch {Pete I could not find them on the internet!} & they use taxpayer money to torture animals to death with experiments that are NOT EVEN NECESSARY & even if they were viable, it is immoral to use animals for such testing, & further, immoral to use taxpayer money without our consent – but men are doing all these things.

How does a loving, caring woman fight all the atrocities on this planet, including war? You keep saying we need loving, caring women – What are they to do? Rasa

And another thing. When a Mother bear has cubs it's done in PRIVACY – there are no male bears in the DEN with herself when she gives birth & nurses the cubs for a while. But with humans the MALE IS IN THE DEN!

I read of a male raping to DEATH a one day old infant!

{Based on the crimes of men, a portion of them are criminally INSANE & others have little protection from them!}

A Mother bear has ample room to RUN with her infants – at least. But where does a human female RUN with her kids? She's stuck in the same house with the perpetrator. Battered women's shelters are a BAND AID on many wounds. There's a movie of a woman {TRUE LIFE} played by Jaclyn Smith, who married a violent police officer. He abused her brutally & was threatening their son. She left him but he got her back in. That sealed her fate. She went to a battered woman's shelter, but he went there & because he

was police, she released her to him. She finally couldn't take it any more & hired a couple of lowlifes to kill him, which they did. She's still doing time, life in jail, at the end of the movie.

I have stated time & again, that males have places to run & hide – men's clubs for one thing – second, they have a BROTHERHOOD where males understand one another - & the buddy system they always have a pal to rely on. In their system – they AGREE AUTOMATICALLY that the FEMALES ARE THE BAD GUYS. They demand, they nag, & they BORE HIM TO DEATH. Escape is necessary & they can do it. Escape when you have one, two, three kids & if also pregnant, is not easy. And escape when you have no TRUE WOMEN FRIENDS is difficult. Sometimes, but NOT ALWAYS, one's Mom is an escape route. The case of Linda Lovelace who was with a monster – she went home for protection & her police officer Dad did not help! The Mom said 'he's your husband' & they turned her back to him!

And so I AM WORKING on an escape route for women – the New Matriarchal Village-Order-Community. I'm trying to DISCERN – Pete knows as he's helped a lot – how I can get women, single & those with children, a place to turn to which is SAFE SPACE where men are not allowed - we do not exclude them but they are with us **at appointed times, after being examined.**

William, I need more CONCRETE answers how you intend to have woman show their loving, caring ways to help the planet, & how also women will protect themselves, their children, their community from rogue men & this SYSTEM of male tyranny. Rasa

William says: Hi Rasa

You say men have brotherhood but it's based on a hierarchical system with a leader in charge. Men cannot work together unless they have a leader whom everyone obeys. Women can work together without a leader but they don't seem to be as well organized as men.

The irony is that men rule the planet because they are very submissive to their leaders. We see this is the military where soldiers can be trained to throw away their lives when ordered to do so. So a general can use and sacrifice his men like pawns on chess-board, knowing his men will give him unquestioned obedience.

So it's not about men v women. It's about male leaders v female leaders. Men will obey female leaders in the same way they obey male leaders, so it is about having a ruling elite of women rather than men. So perhaps feminist are on the right path in becoming politicians and businesswomen. Women in the past have used sex to get into positions of power. The trouble with this is that women have to play deceitful patriarchal game to get into positions of power. Then behave totally differently when they obtain the power they need and behave like caring women. I don't know if this will work but I don't see how else they can do this. William

Rasa says:

William, who says 'Women can work together without a leader but they don't seem to be as well organized as men.'

I don't believe this. That could be WHY women aren't getting far. It is because no woman that I know wants to be led by another women – they would rather kow tow to a man! I have seen it time & time again. They are too jealous & egotistical to acknowledge another womsn as their leader! So they follow no woman & so there is no Army of Mother God here on earth, except for us three.

{One of the first steps toward female empowerment is for women to admire, respect, give credibility to other women who have done good. For instance, look how I have no support, sustenance or recognition from women even though I as a woman have fought for us so many years!}

Back to the original issue:

What would the military be like without a leader?

What would a business or organization be like without a leader?

What would a FAMILY be like without a leader?

If in a family, it was 'everyone for him/herself there would be chaos. Ditto military, businesses & organizations. You have to have ORDER & RULES. People must follow those rules, this society is not a free for all. We have laws. What would society be without laws? There is at least some semblance of righteousness through laws even though many are unfair or applied unequally but it's a start – to have laws. Many criminals are locked down that way.

You have not answered my concerns.

You call women loving & caring. How through their loving & caring will they stop war – stop crime? Stop tyranny? - Unjust laws? - Misapplication of laws so that women are punished more strictly? There are

thousands of serious things wrong with Patriarchy – how by loving & caring do women stop this?

I gave you my answer. Women must become dominant again, which means regaining their positive masculinity which they lost long ago. They are passive & therefore weak. They fear men, they are paralyzed with fear – they have become inactive. And again, I repeat, they look to no woman as leader but they still bow to men.

The second issue I have answered, with the help of Pete adding his opinions – is communities, villages, organizations which are Matriarchal in nature – safe space for women & children, men’s participation is under scrutiny. You said nothing about this all the time I have been composing it & in spite of all the insights & observations Pete has given.

This is VESTIGIAL but we are trying. Things begin with ideas. I hope to start at last one community before leaving this earth, even if it’s a simple trailer park, & I plan to leave a lot of money for this work to continue through more than what I have; – there is reason to believe money will come in through my life story/movie.

I don’t recall you participating in our discourses re the Matriarchal safe space Order. Would you give it some thought? Rasa

William speaks: Hi Rasa

I was afraid to bring up the idea of woman being dominant because I didn’t want to be accused of being into femdom. So I’m glad you brought up first. But the point I was trying to make is that men don’t rule the world because they are naturally dominant but because men are naturally obedient to those in authority. It’s not men who rule the world, it’s just a small group of alpha men who rule they world, while the majority of men do as they’re told. The problem is that the alpha men tell the submissive men that they are the natural dominant sex and to be a “real” man they have to dominate women. Which they can do through their greater size and strength. But this doesn’t always work as many women even in the extreme patriarchal countries are still able to dominate their husbands. Apparently there are femdom groups in Islamic countries.

My parents told me and my brother stories about this in the 1930s. Many men at that time would get their pay and then go to the nearest pub and spend the majority of their pay on alcohol and gambling and their wives and family would get very little. To prevent this, some wives would wait at the factory gates when the men were paid and as the men left the factory their

wives would waylay them and take their pay off their husbands before they had time to spend it. This can only happen if the wife is the dominant partner.

Yes, I agree, to rule men we do need a hierarchical system of some kind. But the problem with that is that needs leaders and politics attract the worse types of people of both sexes. So that could prevent caring and loving people getting into positions of power.

So I think the way around this, is to have matriarchal religions and political parties. The attraction of a matriarchal religion is that it can worship a female God and be truly a religion of love. The same is true of a matriarchal political party. They can point out that women are the caring sex and they will rule in a far more caring manner than any male dominated political party. This will mean if a matriarchal political party gets into power, then they then have to “practice what they preach”. If they don’t, then very few voters will vote for them in the next election.

I agree war is the big problem for any matriarchy. Women are not interested in war in the same way men are, but any matriarchal government has to be realistic. They have to train men to be soldiers and keep up with the latest weapon technology, if they don’t want to be conquered by a patriarchal countries with a military force. Women can even use this to their own advantage. In some countries all young men have to serve two years in the military. And a lot of military training is all about training men to be obedient. So if we have female officers who shout orders at the soldier all the time. The men can be brainwashed into obeying women without question. So women can take advantage of this, when they leave the army.

If we do have matriarchal governments for any length of time then I’m sure they will be strong on law and order. Women are more vulnerable than men, when there is a high level of crime. So matriarchal governments will be putting more money into keeping the streets safe for women. Poverty is a also a big driver of crime so a matriarchal government will be more likely to eliminate poverty and that will also keep down crime. The point is that patriarchal governments rule from the male point of view. So a matriarchal government will see things from a female point of view. So things like child-care, care homes and hospitals will be more important to a female lead government. William

From Pete Jackson:

Both of you make excellent points overall, and I kind of agree with both of you to one degree or another.



Rasa, I agree that Women need to become more "macha" in the sense of TONIC (positive) masculinity as a much-needed counterweight to men, to keep the would-be rogue males in line. As for safe space for Women and children, such as your new Order and similar ideas, I agree that it is much needed especially at the MICRO level, and yet there is still a hard limit to how much that can SCALE in an otherwise inherently coed world. For the

vast majority of Women who would likely prefer instead a more integrated way of life with both Women and men, much like I personally prefer, there needs to be a political solution to this collective action problem at the MACRO level. And that's where William comes in (ditto for my political ideas as well).

William, I agree with you for the most part about the macro level. You make some excellent points as well. It is true that, as someone else once said, men tend to think in terms of hierarchies: who's up and who's down. While Women to think in terms or relationships: who's in, and who's out. And therein lies the "paradox between the sexes". Women tend not to like hierarchies, but men do, and unfortunately SOME degree of hierarchy is needed to keep the rogue males in line.

We certainly need Matriarchal political parties, no argument from me there. (As for Matriarchal religion, Rasa already has that covered quite well, and we would still need separation of church and state IMHO.). And of course, even under Matriarchy, we would still need laws and law enforcement, stuff like that.

As for the military conscription idea, I have never supported anything like that and never will. Leaving aside the ethics of it, or lack thereof, I believe that it can all too easily backfire, leading to a tendency to revert back to blindly obeying other men who are bigger and stronger than they are. I have never believed that BLIND obedience was a virtue, and can all too easily become a vice in the wrong hands. While a military would be necessary in a world where patriarchy still exists, I believe that an all-volunteer force is the superior and most ethical option. But otherwise, your political solution ideas seem to be pretty good overall, William.

From Pete:

Looks like all three of us have our own different visions of protopia (utopia literally means "no place" in Greek, and making the perfect the enemy of the good ultimately leads to dystopia). And that's fine. We all at least agree on the basics, and it will be up to future generations to decide what to do about it all.

I would personally define positive or "tonic" masculinity as courage, leadership, heroism, and strength of character in general, while rejecting

resentment and embracing vulnerability, but such virtues really don't have a gender per se.

I found this article about it, for example:

<https://www.psychologytoday.com/intl/blog/our-devices-our-selves/202408/what-is-tonic-masculinity-and-why-it-matters>

From William:

I would imagine the reason people prefer men is because of patriarchal propaganda. This has changed since feminism but this propaganda is still very strong and many women still believe it.

I think positive masculinity is difficult we see this in the image of Jesus. He was a very loving man but because of his loving nature he was seen as wimpish by many people. It is a problem for men to be assertive and competitive but also loving at the same time. I suppose the nearest we can get to it is Chivalry where knights fought to save and serve their ladies.

Rasa continues:

William & Pete, here is my main issue & question & belief:

I believe women have to BECOME DOMINANT & now come to my main issue of discussion: What is positive masculinity? I discussed this 'detail' in my last book - maybe you guys didn't even read it.

There are issues neither of you ever raised - nor did I. But I'm raising them now, & it is this: Why do people PREFER MEN? Why do they choose men for jobs, activities, & leadership- & overlook women? Why are men admired more than women? After all, they aren't all criminals, there are many good guys, there are many admirable men. What makes them BETTER or SUPERIOR to women in what ways? Ah, I've said it. But it has to be said.

OK, it's the POSITIVE MASCULINITY. And what is that? That is the burning issue here. What is the quality where we trust men more than women in some situations - like dangerous ones - or rely on men more than women, or look more to men than women to get us out of a jam? Or look for a man to help when a woman just won't - we know she won't - we don't even ask.

It is a quality that WOMEN MUST CULTIVATE & that is ZEAL.

In religion, zeal is LOVE IN ACTION. In secular life that translates to **action** for a purpose or goal. Women have become PASSIVE. Passive does not cut the mustard or get the last brownie. And that, among a few other virtues is what men have that WOMEN DON'T & why in this area they are SUPERIOR.

An example of 'masculinity' or zeal. In 2001 I got a loudspeaker with eight huge {D} batteries – loud if I turn it up & walked on the street of my little city for 2.5 months 3 hours a day preaching the Word of God as taught by Jesus.

How many women do you know who would do this? And it was WINTER, sometimes 8 degrees with strong winds. It was not the first time – I preached on the street in Chicago on each of my days off when I worked at the Playboy Club – every Sunday. I also walked up & down preaching & giving out literature in my city for weeks before but never with a loudspeaker.

This was so hard my knees shook when I first went out – literally. But I did it.

There's an example of what women don't have. I couldn't even get another woman to just walk with me – much less preach.

Domination is not only 'pushing' men around – ordering them, taking their pay, bullying them. A woman can be dominant in her lifestyle regardless of a man, - forget men – just be dominant in her actions as far as working for the betterment of mankind, doing things that should be done.

She can preach, teach, be an activist, write, publish, speak – set an example.

But what the majority of women do is settle for being BREEDERS. After that they are more dependent on men as it takes a village {much more than her & him} to raise a child, so even one man is helpful if he doesn't fuck up. Now a woman is saddled with one or more kids, her active days are over as kids take a huge amount of time & energy to raise & there women disable themselves from helping mankind! Anyone can procreate, breed. They just let themselves get pregnant while condoms are available. This is the main way women are imprisoned & they allow it to happen – no one is forcing them. They took the easy way out – they permitted pregnancy - half of it or more is their responsibility & they should think about sacrificing this role & give themselves to good works. Bringing more kids into a terribly faulty world only burdens mankind the more. They aren't even raising them to teach Matriarchal principles, they just go with the flow – dead bodies float downstream.

And so from this POV women must become more like men – not rapists, criminals, child abusers, tyrants or anything negative but active, zealous, brave, noble & more willing to help others including their sisters. {They don't usually help their sisters, they're in a frame of jealousy pecking order – no chicken better get ahead of me – I'll peck her to death!} And this is called the 'slave mentality' where no slave better get in good with Massah' ahead of me. They make themselves helpless because they don't do anything aggressive to change things.

.....I turned over a new leaf yesterday. Xmas was an ORDEAL because what I experienced besides what I already explained was PTSD – just a mild case. You who have never had abuse or trauma wouldn't know what that is. But for me, Holidays mean not the physical memory of family but a re-enactment of how they made me feel: worthless - not worthy of being alive or receiving love. At its worst this makes a person suicidal, in a mild form it makes a person sad, sorrowful & depressed, they lose their zest for living.

And so, yesterday I decided to do what my Inner Self told me to do the other day: meditate one to three hours a day I meditated 2 hours 15 minutes.

And I'm putting myself on vacation for a while, to be with God. I might work a little bit – like one hour a day promoting, that is all. After I put together this last book I did not rest at all - I dove into promotion - & that was bad. I was so worn out.

There is much to say about my new schedule & I will not fail. Oh yes, I saw clearly why my new podcast was a failure & why it isn't even what I needed to do – why God maneuvered me into doing the Cougar book instead.

The straight preaching is not what is needed of me. There are MILLIONS of people doing it! Nothing new under the sun here – Saints galore proving the words of Buddah & Jesus again & again here, there & everywhere. What IS needed of me? What do I bring to humanity that it needs that no one else is doing?

After meditating/praying, going inside for over two hours I heard distinctly what I told you guys before & we have not discussed:

“I AM THE NEW RELIGION.”

My LIFE rather than my words is the new religion. People do not follow mere words, they need behavior, they need actions. Look at Jesus. What if He only preached. But He did way more than that, He did miracles

& He accepted death by the Cross. He WAS the new religion, called Christianity.

In the same way, I AM the new religion for women. Look upon my life, activities what I did, what I stood for, how I changed things for our society. And it hasn't taken hold yet except for body building, when my life story is produced & promoted, it will be evident. Jesus religion did not become mainstream or universal for hundreds of years & afterward, it's a household word.

My life teaches women to be bold, courageous & zealous to help mankind, to come out of their passive stupor, to stop being breeders for men & take care of what is already here. That is why my new podcast didn't work – it wasn't what is needed from me. What is needed from me is 'The man Whisperer' - right now the capstone of my life to top off the other things I've done, so that is where I will gain the success needed for my ministry.
{End}

New Thread – some letters from the old thread skipped

William Bond: Hi Rasa and Pete

I have thought that there is a conspiracy against matriarchy for a long time. The reason is that the argument for women ruling the world is so strong. So many intellects have pointed out the insanity of war, but it still goes on. And the reason for this is that if men rule the world then their very competitive and aggressive nature will always lead to warfare. We see the same problem where there is a large gap between rich and poor. Again it's men's competitive nature that cause this. So it's obvious that if we have caring and nurturing women rule the world, then everyone would better off.

But when I first come on the internet saying these things, no one was interested. The feminist were my sternest critics which I thought was weird. The only people who gave me any support were the Femdom crowd. Even though they thought dominant women should be cruel and sadistic. So I did wonder what was going on. Then later I received support from Rasa.

Looking at history, we find that social change rarely comes from ordinary people. Both the French and American revolution were organized by wealthy people. Marx himself come from a wealthy Jewish family and he

was supported by Engels who was a very wealthy man. So why would wealthy people support extreme left-wing politics? It seems that in the

wealthy elite, “old money” support left-wing political parties while “new money” support right wing political parties.

The reason for this is that; old money greatly fears; new money, because they are frightened that, new money will end up replacing them. So old money likes state control, high taxation, lots of rules and regulations and even strong trade unions to undermine the power and profits of new money. While new money support right wing politics which advocate low taxation, deregulation, smashing the unions and pushing down worker’s wages. So they can gain more wealth and challenge the power of; old money. This means politics is just about a power game between wealthy people and the working class people are just pawns in their game.

We also see the same with the suffragettes who were supported by wealthy women in Britain. The same was true in the USA and other parts of the world. I think Rasa you pointed out that Feminist were supported by the xxx. The reason was because the ruling elite wanted to bring down worker’s wages and no longer wanted families with just one wage earner, like we saw in the 1950s. So it suited their agenda for women to campaign to go to work. So worker’s wages could be brought down under the smoke screen of feminism.

This then is the problem. No-one is going to successfully advocate women ruling the world unless it suits the agenda of a group of wealthy people. But there is a power that is far more powerful than all the wealthy people of the world and that is Mother God. So it can only happen if we call on Her help and guidance. William

Pete Jackson:

Good points, William. There are lots of multiple agendas and ulterior motives to unpack here. Old money vs new money, left vs right, and so on. The most important one of all though is oligarchy vs humanity. And oligarchy is of course the logical conclusion of patriarchy.

For example, getting more Women into the paid workforce, while good in principle to end or reduce Women's financial dependence on men, was essentially a "mixed bag" under patriarchy/oligarchy. I recall a now-defunct

but archived website called "Humans and Resources" that basically noted that what should have happened if gender equality really was the goal,

would have been a greatly shortened workweek across the board upon entry of more Women into the paid workforce in the 1970s, much like the futurists had originally predicted. The average workweek could have easily shrunk to 15-20 hours by now for everyone like Keynes had predicted nearly a century ago. After all, "many hands make light work", and adding more workers should have reduced the need for work, especially with today's technology. But instead, the oligarchs who rigged the game had other plans, and leveraged the iron laws of supply and demand to their own benefit. And the rest is history.

Rasa says:

From William: "But when I first come on the internet saying these things, no one was interested. The feminist were my sternest critics which I thought was weird. The only people who gave me any support were the Femdom crowd. Even though they thought dominant women should be cruel and sadistic. So I did wonder what was going on. Then later I received support from Rasa."

Pete steps in:

Good points, William. There are lots of multiple agendas and ulterior motives to unpack here. Old money vs new money, left vs right, and so on. The most important one of all though is oligarchy vs humanity. And oligarchy is of course the logical conclusion of patriarchy.

For example, getting more Women into the paid workforce, while good in principle to end or reduce Women's financial dependence on men, was a essentially a "mixed bag" under patriarchy/oligarchy. I recall a now-defunct but archived website called "Humans and Resources" that basically noted that what should have happened if gender equality really was the goal, would have been a greatly shortened workweek across the board upon entry of more Women into the paid workforce in the 1970s, much like the futurists had originally predicted. The average workweek could have easily shrunk to 15-20 hours by now for everyone like Keynes had predicted nearly a century ago. After all, "many hands make light work", and adding more workers should have reduced the need for work, especially with today's technology. But instead, the oligarchs who rigged the game had other plans, and

leveraged the iron laws of supply and demand to their own benefit. And the rest is history.

Rasa's answer to William:

I also have had no support/common ground with feminists! You would think they'd lap us up – we are so great with female empowerment, but something is awry with them. Except I must say they once put a big ad for my 'Woman Thou Art God' website right on the front of the main feminist website, run by Gloria Steinem. I give her credit.

Why do feminists give us no credit or support? I shall ask Mother God because it is a bit of a mystery. But they have disappointed me so many times – I've given up. I was even a member of NOW in NYC & they were against me!

**{MG: Your agenda is different; they are set in their ways. They have no tolerance for the adult trade, thinking it's exploitation of women. They are NOT open minded on that & other things.*

*Originally all that was asked for was equality. That was in the 60s. We've come a long way since then. But they still stick to that premise, ignoring the facts discovered by DNA, EXPLAINED BY Ashley Montagu in 1953 & now Dr. Bryan Sykes. They are comfortable in their old cage, so let them be. They are being supported by the Rockefeller Institute, not the CIA William. Maybe they fear losing the grants given them, so they stay where they are. Forget them I say, move on.}**

As far as me supporting you where - you don't say it – but none of the other women gave you a helping hand – these women are **blind**. I've seen this way before the internet [1981] when I was fighting for women to be ordained priests. No woman would help – I tried. One female I spoke to by phone gave this revelation,

"I just want to make sure what we {she & her associates} have done gets credit."

They are shut up in their ego, flesh mentality, & the 'Who's the Queen' syndrome. No woman wants to follow another – they all want to be The Boss. And this way they work against womanhood. Without a leader, the group disintegrates. You need a Center, a Lighthouse, a home, a point of departure & return, a reference point, a Hub. A group without a leader falls to pieces.

Both you guys mentioned that women don't like Hierarchies & do well without them. I disagree strongly & claim that a system cannot be run without Hierarchy. Look at the ex slaves / blacks until St. Martin Luther

King Jr. came along. There was a Lighthouse – a man you could point to as Leader, & all the good that followed came after him.

For me, to say women can work without leadership is PREPOSTEROUS & ILLOGICAL.

When I was on the internet the first years I did not claim to be a leader or Queen. Just by working hard women attacked me, because of my presence. They feared being left in the shade; apparently each aspired to be the leader! {And if they could not be they sure damn well would not allow another woman to be so}! But they had not the credentials Anointing, or ABILITY to lead!

I know that at times my ego rears its ugly head, because of human insecurities & that I have hardly ever been credited for my accomplishments; it's just a human flaw. But inside my heart – believe it or not – I have humbled myself & stepped aside for the Great Almighty to do Her work. For a person to be of use to Mother God they have to be a **team player** – “Not my will, but Thy will be done.”

A person has to hear, be in touch with, & **obey** the Higher Power, {this is not always done by hearing words or even understanding, it can be an unconscious impulse deep inside} not get stuck in the tiny world of me, myself & I –but that is where most people stay. “Forgive them, for they know not what they do.” They are blind because they have not left their cage, the place where they feel secure, inside themselves - for the blind it seems the best place, but in God it's the worst place. I have rattled their bars but they won't let go.

William, it's gotten to the point, I notice, that neither you nor I reach out to these women supposed to be Matriarchs – or feminists - & we have kept our own company now & just work together as a team. Pete has joined us & it's a great boon to have an **authentic** third ally, but we seek no one else because in the end, they're more of a burden than a boon.

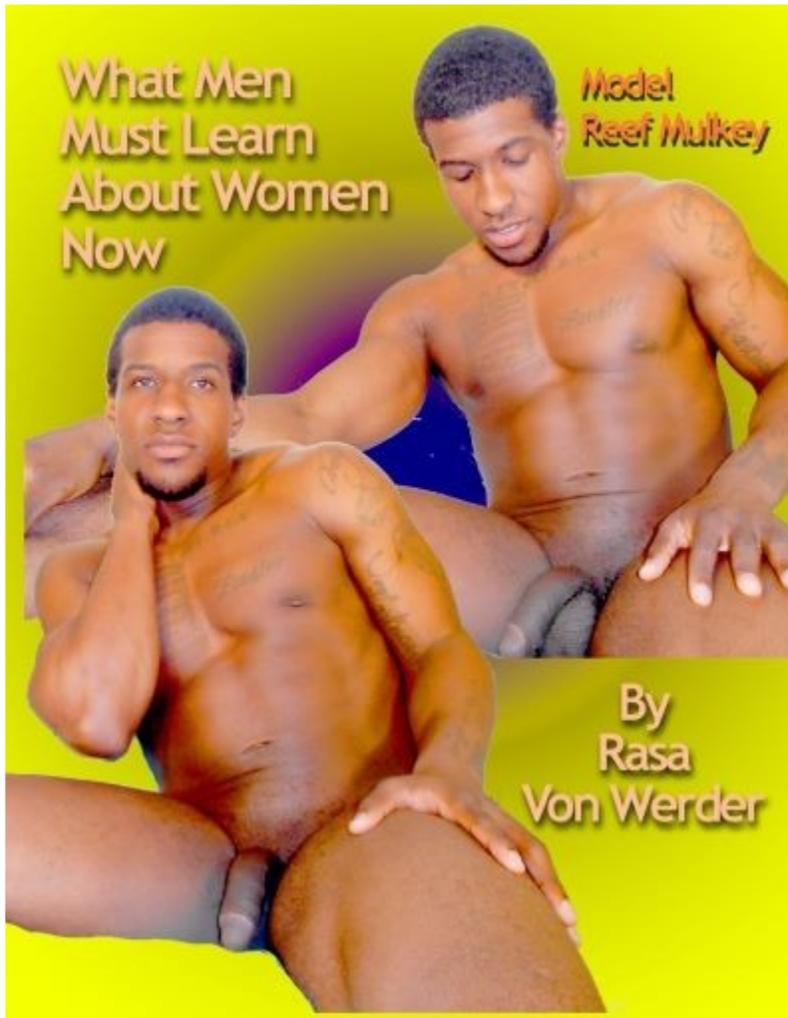
Yes, they are a burden – a waste of time. Grooming them, talking to them, answering them on Face Book, as they give us bits & pieces of ‘help’ but there is always that need for a pound of flesh! Not ONE of these people turned out to be a genuine ally for Female Empowerment. {Some were genuine for a time, I can think of a few ladies & what they did was good. But they abandoned me, faded away or else, disappeared when I left Face Book.}

And it takes so much time to sift through the ‘Mr & Miss Wrongs’ – not bad people but not what is needed} – who come forward. You guys might recall for a while this person, or that person came forward but they were all WRONG to work with us. They were even insulting, annoying & in

some case, dangerous – like the lady who was going to help with my website, wanted the passwords, but her boyfriend was in a gang & in jail for murder!

And some people are great but not great enough – Steve. He was NOT a team player. Like the Beatles. Once there was another guy & he was a great performer. But they did not keep him, & John Lennon said ‘He was NOT a Beatle.’ Why not? Not a good TEAM member I imagine – more for himself.

For a person to be in our Sanctuary or ‘Temple’ of Mother God they must to some degree lose themselves & bow to HER. Not to me, William or Pete –to HER. That’s the main reason they become suitable!



Pete says:

You make some good points overall, Rasa. I don't really have much to add except that I really should have distinguished between hierarchies of *actualization* (aka empowerment, which Women tend to prefer) vs hierarchies of *domination* (which men tend to prefer), to paraphrase Riane Eisler. It's "power within", "power to", and "power with and through", as opposed

to "power over" or "lording it over" others. Also, the Overton window comes to mind once again as to why so few Women (including feminists) have supported our

movement: they simply see it as too extreme. But of course, the definition of "extreme" is relative and malleable, and eventually they will be (very belatedly) coming out of the woodwork for you, God willing.

Rasa Addendum:

Why did I support William? Why did I KNOW I had to hold him up, that he was special, a one-of-a-kind person for the Cause & it was imperative he be promoted? Why did it hurt so much & give me anxiety when in the beginning he rejected me for 'them who were in numbers while you are only one' approx. statement of William.

Mother God:

"Birds of a feather" – you felt his spirit, which was similar to yours. You knew he was Anointed, empowered b Mother God & he was the ONLY ONE speaking as he spoke. So helping him was for the benefit of the Cause, the Cause is greater than the individual, the IDEOLOGY – It's the principles of Matriarchy that must be heralded & these principles contain the very same ideas as Buddhism & Christianity – love for neighbor, Do unto Others Sacrifice, Caring, Empathy, Compassion, stand for the downtrodden, etc.

What has been difficult for all of us is that the planet has been taken over by FORCE of the rogue males, who have set up their Hell on earth & are forcing everyone to comply. Mother God has straightened out this mess by rendering human men extinct - it's coming, although a long time. But there will be the steady decline of men & disempowerment & that is how She is saving the planet. Mother Durga turning into Kali & lapping up their blood – destroying the ones who destroy others & even the entire planet. Case closed.

Rasa says:

The other women warned you against me, William. And what reason did they give? I know we have both been plagued on Face Book with people trying to turn us one against the other but this is because we form a strong alliance, they want to break this up to disempower us. Remember how you told me when you joined some female group they tried to break you & your wife up? It's about control. With predators like wolves in order to take down an animal within a herd they separate that animal, then pounce on it. Separation is to make it vulnerable so the can kill it. Control freaks &

abusers also try to separate someone from friends & family so they can more easily control/abuse the person.

Our situation on Face Book was mostly jealousy. Now I'm not there so we aren't getting any interference.

I had more to say about hierarchies but it got erased, don't have the will to do it over. Some other time. Rasa

William says:

I get fed up and discouraged with women fighting among themselves. If women cannot work together, then we are wasting our time. As Benjamin Franklin once said; "We must, indeed, all hang together or, most assuredly, we shall all hang separately."

It's the same with the bonobo and chimpanzee. Bonobo's female are in charge because they have a strong sisterhood and support each other if attacked by a bonobo male. But the chimpanzee female have no sisterhood and if a female is attacked, she is on her own, as no other female will dare come to her aid. So they are dominated completely by the bigger and stronger males. As the feminists once said, "The sisterhood is powerful". But if women cannot form a strong sisterhood then we are not going to get anywhere.

I don't know what the answer is. Whether women have to work together in a hierarchical system or not. I know bonobo's do have a sort of hierarchical system with alpha females. The same is true with lemurs and meerkats who are both female dominated species. So perhaps this idea that women can work together without a hierarchical system, is a red herring. And women's attempts to work together without a hierarchical system, might be why feminists haven't formed a powerful sisterhood, yet. After all, the Suffragettes became a powerful organization under the leadership of Emmeline Pankhurst and her daughters.

Rasa answers:

William you said: "I get fed up and discouraged with women fighting among themselves. If women cannot work together, then we are wasting our time. As Benjamin Franklin once said; "We must, indeed, all hang together or, most assuredly, we shall all hang separately."

My answer is so simple. William, you HAVE taken sides on many issues as you do on the political scene there in England. You get greatly

upset when an honest, righteous individual runs for office & a corrupt one gets the seat.

Women's CONFLICT that you've seen mostly on Face Book – them against me – frustrated you. You weren't sure which way to go - them or me. There were more of them. You had not yet gotten the discernment you need as the Femdom Scene confused you. MOST of the women who opposed me were dominatrixes, not authentic workers for Mother God. Now one can be a dominatrix & sincerely be for Mother God – but most women of any kind, dominatrixes included, are not soldiers for Mother God. They are trying to make a living, survive, get wealth & maybe fame or recognition. They want the money, fame & recognition more than the non paying job of being a SERVANT of Mother God.

It was around 2005 that I got involved with one of your friend-dominatrix – forgot her name. She saw I was religious so she asked me if we could pray the rosary together over the phone – or I asked her – can't remember.

I was only able to endure this for about a week before I told her she was praying wrongly – that ended our relationship, she became my enemy, no doubt spoke against me to you. She said she had to return to HER FLOCK as if she was a minister like myself. I had a dream where she & her 'flock' were running from hut to hut worshipping metal idols, empty, with no God Power whatsoever. Her followers were men who wanted to get off on being dominated, she was interested in their favors or money – that was the extent of her 'ministry.'

Here's how she prayed. Each rosary recitation was dedicated to a certain cause, hers never changed, it went like this:

“I ask God to give me total control over Mr. X so that I can obtain the kind of money I used to get from him at one time.”

Mr. X was a wealthy man in Switzerland, where she'd lived once, who lavished her with gifts like fur coats – a married man.

You say you're frustrated & we are wasting our time if women can't work together & you cite Emmeline Pankhurst as the leader of the suffragettes. Yes there you have it. She had daughters who cooperated so she had several women – 3 daughters plus herself makes 4 women in agreement, here you have a Hierarchy of Mom with 3 females. Her husband was also a

supporter – they started with getting women the right to vote but it expanded after that & they were a success.

Like it or not you must take sides in women's conflicts, & you have. I had to prove myself to you by my actions. Some of the women as I recall were saying they were for Female Empowerment, Superiority & Matriarchy. But their actions were weak because they did not BOW to Mother God, they were inside their egos. And so Mother God did not Enlighten or Anoint them with Power – what Christians call the Holy Spirit.

Perhaps these women warned you about my being a Christian. I had to prove to you I was not limited by Christianity. After all, why would this be a demerit? A good Christian at heart, a good Buddhist, would also be a good Matriarch as the principles of caring for everyone including 'the least of these' are in all three. The 'Beatitudes' of Jesus are Buddhist – he was a reincarnated Buddhist Guru. 'Blessed are the poor.' Buddha fought against the Caste System which deprived the poorest people of all human rights including spiritual rights – they were not even allowed to enter the Temples! And I do recall you being wary of me because of my 'religion' but you didn't even know exactly what my beliefs were!

The women who turned you against me were basically unGodly – they had no religion - they were not women of God.

I knew they were using you & poisoning your mind & I was deeply worried that the work we could do together would be prevented. And I knew that if we formed a team we could do greater work than if we worked separately. The evil women never did much for matriarchy, did they? What are they doing now? What have they accomplished the last 20 years since our conflicts?

Eventually – maybe because I proved myself & they did nothing worthwhile – you became my friend & we worked together. No matter how frustrated you get or disgusted with women's conflicts, you have to take sides, or else, you could be on the WRONG side which is AGAINST Mother God – such people – their actions, their lives leave no footprints & they go back to the dust without having helped humanity. And you could have stayed with them instead of me.

Beata was the classic case of the conflicts, & look at the conclusion of that epic. Last I saw, she & Thomas were still fast friends, he clinging to her although all they did failed. He is her prisoner because she pays attention to him – e mails him day by day. He went the 'way of all flesh' & he is no

longer a member of the Army of Mother God. What a fool he is - what a fool she is. Good bye fools. They did us a favor by leaving us.

There will be forever conflicts among women & no sisterhood until Matriarchy gets stronger. We are chosen to help bring it about & it's inevitable that there will be negatives spirits jumping all around us & we must hold our heads up to Mother God & dismiss them from our minds & keep working.

One of my pet peeves is all the people – mostly men but women also – who approach me with false claims of friendship & assistance & they are time wasters - they are intrusions & DISTRACTIONS from the work. By the time I find out they are phonies, so much energy gets used up & there at the end of the rainbow is a pile of shit. And I berate myself for being such a dope believing them & taking time to nurture conversations & even phone calls.

And when my time left on earth gets shorter there's less & less time to waste. I have so much to do & right now I ALONE must do it.

As far as the 'red herring' issue. Yes, it's a LIE that women can work without hierarchy/leaders. It's trying to hide that EVERY BITCH WANTS TO BE THE LEADER & she will jump over carcasses to make sure no other woman holds her head up high because she wants to be IT & if it looks like you might be a leader instead of following she will SHOOT YOU DOWN.

The feminist movement does not have a FEMALE LEADER - it has PUPPETS controlled by the Rockefeller Institute. Left alone – feminism as we know it would fall apart for lack of support from women. It is strictly held up by Patriarchs for the reasons you & Pete have explained – lowering the working person's wage – instead of shortening the week for workers when 'too many hands make little work.'

We all 3 of us have to make decisions & take sides all the time. Pete I know was slightly involved with two of my enemies – one was a crazy woman who drained me of time & money appearing at first as a gallant fighter for the cause. And the other was Sierra, a nonentity who doesn't believe there was a holocaust – it took that to show Pete she was a dud. I already told him but he stayed on her group for a while until he saw for himself.

Sometimes 'stumbling blocks lead to stepping stones' indeed, but these blocks must be temporary & in the end we have to choose the friends,

partners, allies, who are right with God & us. At times it's a fine line of discernment, like Steve – a good guy but 'not one of the Beatles' lol.

Short bio of Steve. We were friends because he promoted both William & myself on the internet for a while. Then he told me his serious woes, financial. I knew he was indirectly asking me for money. I felt real sorry for him & prayed & because of these prayers someone left him 16k pounds.

And what did he do? Because of this money he got a young female to be with him & he disappeared completely, totally until the money & the young female were gone. This was like 4-5 years. He would have done the same had I gifted him with money. And on top of that he was DELUDED that this young lady was physically attracted to him.

Anyway, he came back to join us but he'd shown his true colors to me & so I was slow to let him into the Sanctuary & he went his way.

That's what I mean by we have to take sides, choose who we want or don't want into our company.

Another issue – Pete – you mentioned that you preferred a free-flowing gender situation, with no restrictions to men as I have planned within our 'safe space' Village/Order.

Of course you're seeing it from YOUR POV, not ours – the females.

If you prefer this sort of freedom for men, then stay in what we have. There are no restrictions. Give us the right to choose for ourselves what we want. I am seeking those women who want it that way – is there no space for women that they can be alone, find their own voice, space, freedom & safety? Do they have to be forever assaulted, interfered with & harassed by men? Can't they ever get away?

Men ARE FREE. They are not assaulted, harassed, interfered with or in danger from women. So you speak for yourself – you don't know what it feels like TO BE US. Women of all ages are approached, even as children. A child has no protection whatsoever if a man gets her or him alone. But even a grown woman - if you reject a man he might retaliate. They are revengeful. If you even IGNORE them they take revenge. You have to be POLITE & mind your manners when they are accosting you – bothering you because they want some pussy. You have to mind your p's & q's because they will HURT YOU if you don't. I could give a hundred cases of my own & thousands I have seen & heard about.

OK back to hierarchy. Imagine the military without a hierarchy lol. A lynching mob, that is all. And the mob will fail against a well-conducted force.

William speaks: Hi Rasa

So if as you say "Every Bitch wants to be a leader". What is the answer? Do women fight it out, like men do, until a leader is established? It is very important we understand how women can work together, because it is only by doing this, that women can gain power.



Yes, being a man I don't know what women have to go through. But I do get some idea from my wife. She doesn't like going out on her own and wants me with her all the time. I also did have a job years ago doing work in people's homes and found some women who were housebound. Because of some bad experience with a man, these women were frightened to go outside their homes. William

Pete says: Good evening, Rasa and William. Indeed we have enough for a book or at least part of a book now with these threads. I don't really have much more to add at this time, and I think it's probably best to put this conversation on the back burner for the time being.

Both of you made some great points overall. And I admit there is a lot I don't know as well.

Indeed, Rasa, while it is correct that I personally prefer a free-flowing gender situation with no restrictions (or as I like to call it, gender integration), I do nonetheless understand what you would want the Order to have such restrictions as a safe space. That makes perfect sense in that context, and I do not seek to interfere with it. The key phrase here is "those Women who want it that way". That is totally fine by me. But it will most likely only be a sliver of the female population who would end up joining, so that leaves the remaining vast majority who I believe prefer integration. And that's fine.

So what becomes of the outside world then? I would like to see more communities at least vaguely resembling the Tamera ecovillage, for example. But with Women in charge to one degree or another. I believe that, at scale, integration is the least-worst way to keep males more or less "contained", paradoxically with more liberty, not less. As for safety, personally, I prefer "Safety Third", with first and second being "liberty and justice for all". Not that safety isn't important, it is, but it is not the highest good, and there is at least partially an unfortunate tradeoff between liberty and safety that we may just have to agree to disagree about.

That said, I fully support your idea Order from the outside, Rasa. The most I will be is a fellow traveler who occasionally contributes ideas now and then, but that's fine with me, as I do not seek to be bound by its rules, even if I

understand why those who choose to be bound by them would want them.
No harm, no foul.

As for me seeing things from Women's POV, indeed one of my very favorite intellectual exercises (and ethical tests) is to ask myself if, hypothetically, I knew for a fact that I would die tomorrow and be reincarnated as a Woman, would I still support the ideas and policies that I do now? And over and over again, the answer nearly always comes back yes, and when it doesn't, then I ask why and refine my ideas further. I may not ever fully be able to know what it's like to go through what Women do, but based on the many I have known, including ones I know who have had horrific experiences with men and have confided in me about such things, I would think I have at least a vague sketch of an idea by now.

(And of course, in that same vein, restrictions are a double edged sword, as there are only so many restrictions that one can put on men without also putting restrictions on Women, least the restrictions on men have no teeth. Especially if attempted to scale up to the outside world, of course.)

Thus, my own vision of utopia (or rather, protopia) does seem to differ from yours, as does William's, even though all three of us believe in Matriarchy. Again, at the end of the day, I'm not you, and you're not me. And that's perfectly fine. And I have been wrong before, of course.

Rasa says: You are totally right William, women can't get anywhere unless they have sisterhood & to me – that means leaders.

It may take a long time for them to accept other women as leaders – maybe hundreds of years. But it can't happen until then.

And it's as simple as that Matriarchy can't happen until women learn to humble themselves before other women **INSTEAD OF MEN** – yes – they follow men! Isn't that sickening? It is to me.

And Pete, we disagree about the notion of men doing anything they want at all times, in all places, & you say most women in the population want to have complete integration with no restrictions on men. You **ASSUME** this. What choice do they have? If they wanted to be separate, {like all those far-away communities in Africa & elsewhere, where women

banded together & formed communities} – WHERE COULD THEY GO? There are no communities, villages or Orders where regular women, not nuns {who are controlled by men anyway} reside, safely enjoying life without male interference.

I've said this before – men are fairly safe with women, they are not in danger from women, & yet they get away & have places exclusively for men that women don't have. Women could have 'women's clubs' but there are reasons they don't. It has to do with PRESSURE from society – men. We are not to RUN AWAY from them, like the case I heard of the Chimpanzee society. A female chimp with her baby went far off the premises of their community to be alone, live alone. The alpha chimp has spies, they saw her & reported her to the Apha. They then dragged her back & beat her within an inch of her life for daring to leave!

Men do not want wives to have a 'girl's night out' but they want to spend time away from the house themselves & they often do. If married women as well as single created 'women's clubs' the husbands would have shit fits when they would want to go there, & they would bitch so much it would prevent the wife from doing it. I have seen this happen. They do not even ALLOW their spouses to be FRIENDS with single women because these women empower the wife through sisterhood. I'm single & I have been friends with half a dozen women around here – married - & eventually the husband always broke us up!

What I believe the answer will be is that the first women to join my Order & any Order/community, village like it would be the ones that are so traumatized, beaten up, intimidated, abused, that escaping to a woman-only community would be saving their life - & to some, also the lives or safety of their children. There will be problems. Some husbands would want to keep the children at least part time, & there would be abuse. But there would also be the women who have no husband or boyfriend – he has left the premises by abandonment, or else he's in jail, or found another woman, etc. - So some of these men might not interfere.

One way or another women NEED A PLACE & I will try to make one, at least a beginning, before I die. If I can't do it I will leave the blueprint so to speak, the ideas, & will my property & resources to a woman

Or women who can carry on the work. That is why I'm living modestly, below my means saving the money for the Order.

Pete you & I will disagree on this issue I know but it doesn't matter. You are not the one starting this Order, I am. I think William at least is leaning in my direction on this.

From William: Hi Rasa and Pete

Yes, I'm aware that women are frightened of male violence. For good reason two of my female friends have told me that they had been raped. Even men are frightened of the violence of other men so for women it must be a lot worse. But things like, safe spaces for women, can only really happen when women gain power and take over. So it is more an argument to convince other women that matriarchy is a good idea.

But I think we should also sell the idea that matriarchy is a good thing for men, as well as women. If women rule the world, then far less men will be used as "cannon fodder" on the battlefield. Patriarchy creates a huge gap between rich and poor. With modern technology most people in the world should be living at a fairly high standard of living. But the patriarchal ruling elite selfishly want all the wealth and power of the world, so this doesn't happen. So I think we are only going to have governments that care about the people, when women rule the world.

Another point is that patriarchy is very anti-sexual, patriarchy does fear women using sex to gain influence over men. But patriarchal anti-sex customs and laws does restrict men's chances of having sex with women, unless the man is extremely rich. So we can point out that in a matriarchal world men will be more likely to have sex with women as the shackles that limit female sexuality will be lifted.

Pete jumps in:

William, you indeed make some good points once again. That quote from Robert Heinlein comes to mind once again: "Never appeal to a man's better nature. He may not have one. Invoking his self-interest gives you more leverage." Which is not exactly an idealistic thing to say, but true nonetheless.

Rasa pipes up:

Pete – appealing to man’s better nature lol, would be a rare bird. It’s human nature, for good as well as bad people to seek their own interest. Some of the good people, their interest is serving the greater Good – that would be us I hope.

Now William, as far as a Matriarchal Order maybe I will try to peddle it as something different to avoid a backlash as well as the FEAR of women toward Patriarchs – men, {most men, not only the rogue men – become our enemies when we want to separate! Even Pete doesn’t want us to separate, which puts him in sympathy with the camp of the enemy! Separation is a Prisoner of War escaping. Whoever does not believe in our escape believes in our imprisonment – an unlawful, immoral, cruel imprisonment.}

I might INTRODUCE the New Order this way:

“We are building a community for women with children who have no husbands.”

The Jehovah’s Witnesses do not put their doctrine in PLAIN LANGUAGE when they peddle the Watch Tower door to door. If you read it on face value you’d think they were Christians – but THEY ARE NOT!

If they came straight out, door to door & declared in their magazine, “We are not Christians!”

Most people would shut the door in their face & not even give them a chance.

Their beliefs are off the wall, but you don’t SEE that unless you look more deeply. For example, they believe that only 144,000 people WILL BE SAVED out of all the TRILLIONS who have lived & will live – the rest go to Hell! And there is no ‘spiritual’ Heaven, in another dimension. Heaven will be HERE ON EARTH – as there will be a ‘new Heaven & a New Earth.’ This is so far fetched & so wrong, & yet this man managed to convince so many people all over the world to believe this. Why do they not believe Jesus as ‘God?’ Because it says in the bible’

“No one can see ME {God} & live.”

And Watch Tower is in every language on earth – even mine – Lithuanian, it is so pervasive. How did this man do it? Certainly not by being honest re their beliefs!

It is also totally Patriarchal – women are not allowed to be leaders or preach/speak in the Kingdom Hall but they can go out to do missionary work. Why do they get SO MANY WOMEN THEN?

The Watch Tower, when I looked at magazines with most readers – just might be the most read magazine IN THE WORLD!

And so I notice that when I put anything with the honest description ‘For women – women only – Matriarchal – New Religion for Women’ I get the LEAST responses!

People have their GUARD up! They FEAR this as it goes against patriarchy – they fear patriarchy & men.

If I SOFT PEDDLE our anti-patriarchy beliefs in the advertising to get new female members, - {this will take some thought} – I think I can go farther.

Pete mentioned the Tamera Eco village. It’s about ecology – not Matriarchy. We could feature ecology, we could feature ‘permaculture,’ ‘self reliance,’ ‘homesteads,’ a way of life ‘back to the earth’ Village/Order/Community.

But of course once they get more involved then we come out with the hidden agenda or more secretive doctrine, lol. And the women might be more comfortable & safe that way as men will not get alarmed & come after us for destruction.

In other words, we won’t say in front it’s ‘women only’ but males will not be invited! Lol. Rasa

PS Just one correction. We would not lie to any women when they join - we would simply not ADVERTISE OPENLY our stronger beliefs against patriarchy & our exclusion of men. We would speak of this to the women PRIVATELY however, not in the open ads {This would be to PREVENT NEGATIVE ATTENTION.}

William Bond says:

Yes, I’m afraid I agree, being truthful and honest doesn’t work. It was Freud who pointed out that our strongest motivations don’t come from our highest ideals but came from our basic emotions like sex, power, status, money, hatred and fear. And if we attempt to deny this, then these emotions became unconscious desires. The advertising industry took Freud’s work seriously and found that appealing to people’s basic desires worked the best for selling their products. So successful advertisers or con-men appeal to our basic desires, but dress it up in a more acceptable package.

I suppose it makes sense of why feminists hate matriarchy, it’s because they fear patriarchy. They have got away with saying, “please sir, we just want equality”, without causing a violent backlash. But fear if they go further than this, men might turn on them and use violence against women. That’s why I

feel that matriarchy should appeal to both women and men. Women will probably feel safer if they know a lot of men are also supporting them.

Yes, the appeal of Jehovah's Witnesses is totally crazy, so it must be appealing to people's emotions and not their intellect. It's strange that many religions have used similar ideas, that the world is going to come to an end soon. And I suppose when we look at the insanity of what goes on in our world, I suppose many people must despair and think that ending our world is the only solution. So that does seem to be the appeal of religious sects like the Jehovah's Witnesses. We even see this in the climate change movement which seems to have the same appeal as the Jehovah's Witnesses. People get very emotional about the appeal of the world coming to an end.

The point is I know women want power over men and want to rule the world. But fear expressing this because they fear a patriarchal backlash. We see this when we look at ancient matriarchal civilizations. Most male academics who write about this have no problems about saying women were in charge in the Neolithic Age. But many female academic try to soft-peddle it and claim the sexes were equal then. (Though Marija Gimbutas was the exception and never talked about sexual equality).

So we have to acknowledge that the majority of women are scared male violence. So I think we have to look at ways we can sell matriarchy to men, then if men like it, then women will follow. One of the ways might be socialism. Both communism and socialism failed because men are naturally competitive. So when we have a socialist or communist government, men will still rule in the same way as any other patriarchal government and we end up with a huge gap between rich and poor. So if we advocate a socialist government but call it something else. (This has already happened in the USA. Where the people have been brainwashed that communism and socialism is bad, so this desire goes unconscious and it reappears as the MAGA movement.) So we can have a Woman's party with hidden socialist ideals and say how much it cares about poverty, homelessness and men.

Another basic emotion is sex. As Freud pointed out, when sex desire is suppressed then it reappears in other strange ways and cause mental illness. So any organization that advocates sexual freedom is going to have a strong appeal, but for women to feel safe, women have to be in charge. We see this is Australia and New Zealand. Nearly all laws about prostitution all over the

world has been a failure and the reason is always, that male criminals take it over. But in Australia they made it a law that brothels were legal providing it was owned by a woman and run by women. Though it's not a perfect solution. (In Sidney in the 1930s the two big crime bosses were women. Both were brothel owners) But nowadays there is far less problems with prostitution in Australia than most parts of the world. While in New Zealand prostitution is now made legal.

So we can have a organization of sexual freedom. But say women have to be in charge, so women feel safe and men who don't behave, are thrown out of the organization. So it becomes a matriarchal organization without having to say this.

Pete steps in:

Well said, William. While ideally I believe that honesty is the best policy, sometimes one has to be a bit more, shall we say, esoteric when presenting with such "third rail" ideas. Just like a lot of what Jesus Christ himself said had hidden, esoteric, and subversive meanings underneath the plain meanings. Or "Easter eggs", as I call it. It's not actually lying, it's simply reserving the fullest truth for the initiated, and not revealing everything all at once to everyone.

William responds:

I should imagine in the time of Jesus Christ, saying the wrong thing could get yourself killed. So deception was needed then if you want to survive. But even today, although we won't be killed for saying the wrong thing. We still have to be careful what we say to attract a following. Up until now both Rasa and I, have been totally honest about what we are trying to achieve and it hasn't got us anywhere. So perhaps it's time to rethink our plans.

Rasa Chimes in:

Wow, you've said a mouthful, William. Where do I begin?

William: "So perhaps it's time to rethink our plans"

You said you want to collaborate on a book or write one together. You also said our Matriarchal work hasn't gotten us anywhere. Indeed, our writings so far have not gotten us MAINSTREAM MEDIA. But my ACTIONS have got me VERY FAR & HUGE mainstream media – front pages, Playboy & Penthouse, all kinds national TV shows, international coverage.

So what about writing a book re my actions? Could be any one of my projects that got press. And you & Pete write your COMMENTARY re what was good or bad within this. And the book is ILLUSTRATED with many images of the thing I did.

It would require some thought on your parts – as to the meaning, the impact on culture, the different sides about social norms – taboos – things we are not supposed to do that I did etc.

OK this is one idea.

We could start with ‘The Man Whisperer.’ And it could be ‘The Man Whisperer’ Part II. – Subtitle: ‘Questions to The Man Whisperer.’

Again, the illustrations are an important feature.

Or it could be an OVERVIEW on my life, which Whisperer touched on – most of the salient points. And you could put comments on each activity, as outlined in the book. You have the PDF, refer to that. This is just one idea.

As far as our collaborating, this right here is a book. What other ideas do you have?

Another point. You said something {can’t find the sentence now} about if we want to sell the idea of matriarchy maybe we should sell it to men first, then if men want it, women will follow.

This RANKLES me badly, & it reminds me of things you said in the past. You & Pete are my only friends in the work for our Cause, but you are both men & you tend to see it from the man’s POV – you can’t help yourself, but it always bugs me.

Let’s say I’m black & want to start a black organization to help ourselves - part of it is autonomy, self reliance, not bowing & scraping to whites, dignity & self respect {already been done-lack Muslims} but I have two white associates, good people, & one of them says,

“Let’s sell the idea to the white people first, & if they like it the blacks will join – as the blacks are afraid of white people as we know – the white society is powerful. But if we convince the white people this black community is OK, then the blacks will join. We’ll show the white people HOW THEY WILL BENEFIT.”

This is your intention – to show men how they will benefit. It reminds me of when I began to write ‘The New Religion for Women’ – which was a DAUNTING TASK & I needed psychological support from both of you. But instead of support, you started a counter-religion, you declared,

“I’ll write a new religion for the Femdom Men.”

Again you saw it from the man’s POV.

{On this issue Pete thank Heaven stood with me & agreed women should separate their religion from men’s – that kept me from feeling despair in our ranks}

But Pete has stated several times he doesn’t want us to separate, he prefers an order where it’s a free flow for men, total integration – as if my Order will take over THE WHOLE WORLD when I’ll be lucky to have a trailer park of sorts & gather some miserable women together as a start.

This world is men, men, men & you guys have to remind me, so I will remind you:

- **There was a war**, a thousands-years war, where men attacked peaceful villages run by women - & they eventually won
- **Women became prisoners of this war**
- I was **sent by God to free women** from their imprisonment by men
- This is about freeing enslaved women, **not pleasing men** – it is a bona fide war, a war where we fight on all levels: Mental, spiritual, emotional, psychological & physical – It is NOT about pleasing men, giving them rights to continue having their way with us – It’s to STOP men from having their way.
- When I spoke of strategy, like the **strategy of not telling them that we want to over throw them & take over** – I did not mean to see it where we once again give them what they want so they will LET US have our freedom!
- Men will NEVER give up their stranglehold on us, open the prison gates willingly – we have to do it in this case by strategy & it will NOT be by ‘selling them the idea of our freedom which will benefit them!’ In the END, it WILL benefit them & all humanity, but mentally they will never UNDERSTAND it & we’ll not be able to convince them as they are used to their old ways, they have had so much freedom & so little opposition from women, no words will convince them to give it all up.

- The Feminist Movement is RUN BY MEN – Do NOT seek liberation {Matriarchy} there! It is run by the Rockefeller Institute, which funds it totally & therefore, it will NEVER liberate women, it is only a token or FAKE FRONT that pretends to help women. Look to us & MOTHER GOD for the liberation of women & I AM DOING IT with the help of you guys so GET ON BOARD!
- If at this point you friends if you really help, there is no greater thing you can do than help me promote Whisperer. It is the Apex of my career – it SAYS IT ALL. I did not write it or compose it, Mother God did it. Reminds of Cinderella. She wanted to go to the Prince’s Ball so badly, but she was just the scullery maid or charwoman, & had no dress. But the mice, birds & tiny animals she befriended went about the house, found baubles, string, thread, cloth, & put together for her a gown, very pretty. This hodgepodge of elements represents the bits & pieces of my life as portrayed in my many books!

But the SISTERS – her enemies, found the dress & tore it apart, as they said it was THEIR MATERIALS the little animals stole! This represents the WOMEN who refused to give me credit for anything I did – example female body building - & awarded themselves with credit “It’s ours – not hers!”

But then there was a MIRACLE. A ‘Fairy Godmother’ appeared & there, with a wave of her magic wand, clothed Cinderella with a stunning white gown & all the accouterments she needed – fancy hairdo, jewels, glass slippers, a coach & four horses – you name it - & OFF SHE WENT!

This represents ‘The man Whisperer’ which is so fine, so perfect, that it’s as if God put it together, which She did – from the same materials that the little animals used {my life story} but this time spiritualized & made SUPERNATURAL. And this PRESENTATION gave Cinderella the chance to be shown/present before the Prince & the Court, where she was CHOSEN but then there was a DELAY.

In the delay the handsome Prince sought who could wear that glass slipper & he went through all the land looking for her – but found no one could FIT HER SHOE!

This would be the media seeking ‘is there’, was there, any woman like me who could WALK IN MY SHOES & after some inspection they will see clearly no candidate, & it then finds me, the woman who can wear my shoes – I’m **the only one like this** & there is my SUCCESS.



That’s about it for now & my assertion is that William, you have done it all. You are the Prophet & you have written the entire reason why women should rule the world – from all aspects. So what you write now is fine, but you are restating mostly what you already said.

And we three have said it all in our articles & I’m putting them into books – they are ‘Can Female Power Save the Planet,’ now on Part III.

But the main thing the Cause needs now, is for you or anyone to help promote this book ‘Whisperer, as it is the capstone, the Apex of

my valuable life, which is the New Religion – I am the **example** of how women must become to be set free: Mental, physical, spiritual & sexual liberation, it’s all there in my life & book!

Pete appears: Good points overall, Rasa. I would like to clarify one thing though: You said: {On this issue Pete thank Heaven stood with me & agreed women should separate their religion from men’s – that kept me from feeling despair in our ranks}

But Pete has stated several times he doesn't want us to separate, he prefers an order where it's a free flow for men, total integration – as if my Order will take over THE WHOLE WORLD when I'll be lucky to have a trailer park of sorts & gather some miserable women together as a start."

My position is much more nuanced than that though. I am fine with starting and running your Order as you see fit. If some Women want to separate from men, more power to them, I will not interfere. What I personally prefer is of course irrelevant to the Order, as it is not mine. It's merely what I would prefer if I were to want to join a particular organization, as well as for the outside world. My vision is orthogonal to that, even if it does intersect at some points. That is, you can do your own thing with the Order, and I will do my own thing on the outside. No harm, no foul.

Thing is, we are ALL prisoners of war, both men and Women, even though Women are more so. Patriarchy backfires on men as well, and no one is truly free when others are oppressed. My vision is for all of us, regardless of gender, to be free together one day.

That's all I have to say about that for now. As for your latest book, *The Man Whisperer*, I have been helping promote it on my own blog as well as on FB recently, and will continue to do so. William, I recommend that you do so as well.

Best wishes and have a Happy New Year {2025! Today!}

Rasa responds:

OK Pete, we are all prisoners as you say women moreso than men. But that is the point. I don't think you get it which is understandable, as you have never dwelt in my skin or any beleaguered woman's skin.

Try to imagine a black person saying to me or you 'I have been a prisoner of the white man & I must find a way to freedom' & all I say is, "We've all been prisoners of Patriarchy, you moreso than most, I agree." But this does not address the concerns of the black person. I feel no matter what I say I can't get through to you, which is logical, as you are a man, & so, I should save my breath, lol..... Women won't even ADMIT

what they've suffered, they're so afraid of backlash. I knew a female who'd been raped & she told me "I didn't

know I was raped."Yes a lot of us don't even know when we are oppressed, imprisoned, abused. Many abused kids DO NOT EVEN KNOW THEY ARE BEING ABUSED. They think they did something wrong, like I used to think. As a young, naive innocent female I had no idea what I was suffering was ABUSE! And many women out there are not sensitized to what men are doing, they just don't see it as abuse, & they take it personally instead of as a cultural behavior, PERMITTED by Patriarchy.

Pete speaks: You're very welcome, Rasa. William, you now have the floor. Unfortunately, you are correct about my promotion on blogs and FB being a drop in the bucket, Rasa. I am not sure how to improve that, as I don't think I can myself, perhaps William can figure out a way to do so? In any case though, Rasa, I have faith that your own promotional efforts will ultimately be sufficient to reach the entire world regardless of myself and William, God willing. If anyone can, you can do so.

Indeed, I will admit that I have at most a vague sketch of an idea what Women go through, unfortunately, and I have been wrong many times before. But I will note that patriarchy backfires on men to a greater extent than anti-Black racism backfires on whites (though that is true too).

William speaks: HI Rasa and Pete

I think having us all writing book is a good idea. I did self-publish books on Lulu in the past but I have forgotten how I did it now. I have limited time as I have to look after my wife who will be 90 years old, later on this year.

I suppose we can make the point that whatever system of government men use they will always make a mess of it. There is problems with monarchy, democracy, dictatorship and communism. This is because no matter what system is used, the worse types of people end up in positions of power. The only thing we haven't tried is matriarchy and write about the advantages of women ruling the world. As everyone is fed up with governments all over the world, then this might be the best time to write a book like this. But I do

feel that patriarchy has to appeal to all types of people and that includes both women and men.

Yes, I have in my lifetime have had many female friends and they have told me a lot about how they have been abused by men. But if we are talking about slavery then both men and women were slaves, and I'm sure if the patriarchal ruling elite could bring back slavery, they would. So patriarchy will benefit both sexes.

But we have to also make the book entertaining and that I'm not sure about how to do this. Like you say Rasa, When you promoted yourself with "I strip for God" and female bodybuilding you did manage to get on mainstream TV. It is doubtful if TV stations or Joe Rogan will be interested in patriarchy or a female God.

I've never got onto mainstream TV, so clearly Rasa you know far more about this sort of thing than I do. So yes, if you think that doing another "Man Whisper" book is a good idea then I'll have to go along with that. I suppose we have to find a way to put something about patriarchy in it. Anyway I'm just about to get into bed so I'll sleep on it and see if I can think of something tomorrow morning.

Hi William,

You said "It is doubtful if TV stations or Joe Rogan will be interested in patriarchy or a female God."

No, they won't. Nobody except a few stuffy academics might be interested & I'm not even sure about them as we are not academics.

I told you guys before, must I keep repeating myself? My LIFE – the things I have done – are steps toward Patriarchy. They are female-empowering, female leadership activities, which I introduced & symbolized. You don't have to talk ABOUT Patriarchy – talk about my LIFE & you are promoting Patriarchy. Don't you get it?

I said before "I preach & **sometimes** I use words."

Don't you understand? Action can be MATRIARCHAL – You keep thinking about WORDS.

And I said before we have to work like guerilla warfare, not state what we are doing openly. 'The Man Whisperer' is a Masquerade for Female Empowerment. They will see it as a quirky, funny, ridiculous idea & therefore, give it air space. To do it the serious way, they will reject it.

William Bond dives deepy into HOW - How to create a matriarchy

I have been thinking about practical methods of bringing about a matriarchy and looking at the different options.

Amazon method

Patriarchy took over the planet by war and conquest, so could women do the same? It's a bit unlikely it's doubtful if women could form amazon armies and take over the planet.

Bonobo method

Bonobo females dominate the bonobo world through sisterhood and sex. This is a better idea, but the trouble is the feminist back in the 1980s claimed that; "the sisterhood is powerful". And have not even began to form a powerful sisterhood. So can women come together in a sisterhood? It doesn't look very likely. Bonobo female also subdue male aggression and violence with sex. And we know patriarchy does fear female sexuality. So is that possible? To do this would need women and men to overcome thousands of years of patriarchal brainwashing that sex is dirty and shameful. But it might work.

The feminist method

Feminist claim that, "we only want equality with men." And to some degree feminism has been successful, we now have female politicians, businesswomen, lawyers, scientists and engineers. So could women end up becoming the majority in political parties and becoming even more wealthy than men and then taking over? This might happen because politics is a full of examples of politicians saying one thing before they are elected but doing something completely different once they are in power. So if feminist become more powerful than men, will they forget their ideals about equality and take over completely? That is something we don't know and even if that is the feminist intention, they obviously won't admit to this. But it is doubtful if they will do this because if they did take over completely. Then men will see the ideal of feminist equality as a sham and decide to take over again.

The Femdom method

There are many men who have sexual fantasies about dominant women. So could women use these fantasies to dominate men? The only problem with it is that only a small minority of men have these fantasies, while many men have male-dom fantasies instead. There are also men who switch and have

both femdom and male-dom fantasies. So the whole thing is a bit of a minefield and could backfire if more men prefer male-dom fantasies.

Another point is that femdom fantasies demand that women are cruel and sadistic. Although there are some women who want revenge on men, for the way they abuse women. Most women are not cruel and sadistic and don't want to act out these fantasies.

The matriarchal men method

It is easy to assume that matriarchy v patriarchy is the same as women v men, but it's not true. There are many women who agree with patriarchy and strongly believe men should rule the world. Likewise there are men who believe women should rule the world. So why would men think that it's a good idea for women to rule the world?

There are two reasons for this. The first reason is that men do a terrible job in ruling our world. While the second reason is that patriarchy doesn't benefit the majority of men. The only people it benefits is small ruling elite of alpha males and their wives and daughters. Every type of patriarchal government has created a huge gap between rich and poor. In the past this was taken to the extreme with slavery and serfdom. But even today we have wage slavery where people end up with jobs that don't pay enough to live on and can't earn enough money to rent a flat or buy a house and end up living on the streets. Patriarchy also produces warfare and men end up being used as cannon fodder on the battlefield.

Men themselves realise they do a terrible job in ruling our world and to remedy this have tried different type of governments. Like monarchy, democracy, oligarchy and communism. But whatever type of government is used there is still a huge gap between rich and poor and we still end up with wars. So perhaps the problem is, "the singer and not the song". Every type of government has been used except matriarchy. But to do this needs a woman's party which is bold enough to say, "we care rule the world better than what men can do". And then they can point out what a terrible job men do in ruling the world.

Another point is that although men can help women gain power, men cannot be put into any position of power. The reason why the world is in such a mess is because of male rule. So for that reason we don't want men in

positions of power. It has to be made clear that matriarchy is not the same as feminism. Yes, women can make use of man's brains, but the final decision on anything has to be made by women.

The matriarchal religion method.

Academics like Marija Gimbutas not only pointed out that patriarchy took over the world by violence but also by the introduction of patriarchal religions. It seems that at one time people worshipped God is the image of a woman. So the thinking seemed to be that if; God is a woman, Then women should rule, because they are representatives of God in our world. So men countered this by claiming god is a male and started patriarchal religions. So could the reintroduction of a matriarchal religion help women rule the world once again?

It would be a help. It would be a good idea to question the assumption by many people today that God is a man. And if a matriarchal religion can be established which claims; God is woman. Then women can claim that women are representatives of God on our planet and should rule the world.

Pete steps in:

Good insights overall, William. I personally think that it will need to be some combination of all of the methods you mentioned, with the Amazon method being statistically the least likely to work and most likely to backfire in practice. And the Femdom method is too niche (and frequently too androcentric). to be successful on its own. The Feminist method is good, important, and absolutely necessary, but unfortunately insufficient on its own. So the remaining three methods, the Bonobo method, the Matriarchal Men method, and of course the Matriarchal religion method, will all ultimately be necessary in addition. And combined with the Feminist method, they should ultimately be sufficient, God willing.

(An indirect method that someone on FB years ago thought of was via the "Sacred Earth Movement," with a focus on ecology, and that is important too, but that would also need to be combined with some of the other methods.)

Women clearly need both individual empowerment AND collective empowerment at the same time, it's not an either/or, nor does it have to be a zero-sum game between. Liberal feminists generally focus only on

individual empowerment, while radical feminists tend to focus only on collective empowerment. When all should be focused on both at the same time. (I call the combination of the two "community empowerment".)

And of course William, last but not least, as Rasa has noted, the very best thing that you personally can do right now to promote Matriarchy (guerrilla style) is to promote Rasa's latest book, *The Man Whisperer*, in any way you can. To promote this subversive book is to effectively promote Matriarchy overall.



William Speaks: Hi Pete

I agree it won't be just one method that will bring matriarchy. It's a bit like what happened with the USA Suffragettes. They split because one group want to use the same methods used by the Pankhursts in Britain. While another group were wealthy women who had access to politicians and wealthy men and claimed they could do it through reasoned argument.

The two groups criticized each other, but in the end they unwittingly worked together.

The group using the Pankhurst methods caused chaos while the more moderate group used this to say to powerful men in the USA. "You have to work with us, because if we fail to achieve anything, you will then have to

talk with the nutters.” So in the end both groups worked together well, to give USA women the vote, even though it seems they didn’t like each other.

I’ve never been that good at promoting my work or anyone else’s work. I did try to promote my own book but as far as I can make out, it’s not selling that well.

Rasa Reacts to William & Pete:

All well & good. We’ve been discussing all this now since I got on the internet 2004 – 25 years! Every word is true, well thought out, well written, we agree.

I read it all – we discussed most of it before & I don’t want to take the time to comment on every point because I need to promote the new book.

William you suggested ‘let’s create a book together.’ My idea is you guys go over the PDF I sent you & page by page, react to what is there with QUESTIONS & COMMENTS. I will answer them – this will be OUR NEW THREAD & will be the “the Man Whisperer Part II”.

There is one other method toward Matriarchy you did not suggest:

Visualization.

Visualize this book becoming widely known throughout the world. Its principles – the items accomplished through my life – discussed by people in all cultures & languages.

One big item is Stripping for God – this smashed the Madonna-whore delusion – that women can be one or the other. People are discussing this. “You mean a woman in the adult trade who strips nude can also be a minister, preach & save souls?” Yes.

Then there’s the body building. Women don’t have to be feminine to be loved, admired, & socially accepted. They can be ‘macha’ – fit, strong, brawny, athletic, aggressive & muscular. Tell that to some Theocratic Muslim cultures.

You will find also in the book the evidence of Our Lady of Fatima ending the cold War, Communism, the threat of World War III – at that time – which was June 16, 1978. And Her mouthpiece is a woman who's considered an 'outsider' from society as she's in the adult trade – but here

she is chosen by the Queen of Heaven to show the whole world Her Immaculate Heart!

These are a few items, - the main one being the title of the book – “How an Old Lady Snags Young Men for Sex.” Whoever heard of such a thing? It's wrong for young women to have sex with numerous men, it's all the more distasteful to see an old lady doing it & society says it's wrong. But one woman did this & tells about it, smashing the idea that old women are of no use to men – they might as well pack up & leave, go out to pasture – they aren't sexy, desirable or beautiful any more; Good bye Grandma. But she succeeds in this venture – young men WANT HER & she shows evidence.

Along with this is the notion that if an old lady like Grandma can do it, why not women of all ages – having sex with anyone they please - & to Hell with the man-made, Patriarchal, fake morals & scruples THEY made up for us!

The whole world is discussing this Matriarchal, Patriarchy-smashing book & it's opening up their minds! It isn't said in WORDS but actions. Smash Patriarchal taboos. It isn't academic, its activist. It's putting your foot to the pedal & getting there.

And this woman they are discussion is your associate & best friend, you have something to be proud of. She's been helping you – you her – by your exchange of work & writings. You're in this together; you reap the rewards like her.

Now **visualize** further.

Because of the success of this book, movie producers approach this friend of yours & a deal is made, an incredible MOVIE is produced, comparable to 'Gone With the Wind' – a Masterpiece. It wins 'Best Picture' at the Academy Award, plus other Oscars, including best MUSIC.

This movie gets way more fame than the book itself, again, it's dubbed in all languages & shown in all parts of the world except the Theocratic Muslim Countries, who get copies of it on the black market & watch it secretly. If they can't get the movie they get the book in their

language & keep it HIDDEN - it changes their lives, gives them hope, & for some, they reach out to God to help them escape.

The book & movie do MIRACLES to change the world toward Matriarchy.

Now **visualize** this:

Rasa gets HUGE piles of money for the book, movie & other opportunities out of it – multiple millions. She uses the money to start her Matriarchal Order, which invites women with children from all over the world to join; she sets them up & begins the educational, cultural, & eco-friendly Village worthy of Goddesses. This Village is the BEGINNING of others which will spring up all over the world, first a few, eventually thousands of Villages, according to the guidelines already set up by Rasa, much more to be worked out. These Villages will be an escape route from Patriarchy, safe space but more than that: A place to expand one's consciousness, knowledge, skills & talents.

Rasa's already explained there will be on-the-grid & off-the-grid dwellings. She's worked it out, like a Long House Center with all conveniences in those Villages where the rest might be off grid but with every convenience possible, like the Amish dwellings. Living off the land – farming style – will be the way for some; others might choose to do desk work, computer work, even join the entertainment field, become musicians, actors, speakers, the medical field etc. There will be CLASSES for every lifestyle there is: Farming, entertainment, academics, human services, you name it. Everything there is in our world that is worthy, we'll get paid & volunteer teachers for. Some education will have to be completed off premises, such as being a doctor or getting a teacher's certification – police, military, firemen, truck drivers. We will encourage all walks of life that a person might be bent for.

The CENTER of our Village will be religious/spiritual. All women who have the yin will be asked to become Priestesses, & we will have both Christian & Wiccan rituals & celebrations. The Holy Mass will be conducted daily. And Mother Earth – Gaia – will be honored in all our outdoor activities - the farming, camping, foraging for herbs, studying nature, etc.

We will decide where & how men come into the picture concretely when the time comes. I have written about it but the elder women will have to join up & create the environment where they will enter. But it will be ‘safe space’ rather than integration – males have to be invited.

All of this begins with THE BOOK. If you friends want to be a part of this, help with the book. **Visualize** what I suggested & take part the way I asked, & I thank you very much.

From William Bond: Hi Rasa and Pete
Wrote an article today about, “I strip for God”.

So what is Rasa Von Werder’s; “I strip for God” all about? Why is it controversial that a stripper should preach a Christian sermon and do it in a strip club where the patrons have already seen her naked? Some Christians would claim she is making a mockery of the Christian faith, but this is not her intention, as she is a committed Christian, a Roman Catholic who has been going to mass all her life. At one time she even tried celibacy for a number of years.

To makes sense of all this, we have to ask the question; why the Christian Church doesn’t like female nudity? What exactly what is wrong or sinful about a women taking off her clothes and appearing naked in public? Christian woman have always had to follow a dress code of being modestly dressed. Another religion the Muslims have taken this a lot further and women have to wear loose clothing so men cannot see the outline of their bodies and even have to cover their faces!

The only explanation of why these religions are against female nudity is that they claim; naked or half naked women will inflame and tempt men, so they will have a desire to have sex with women. For this reason the Christian

faith claims that sex is a sin. Which is totally illogical. Because if God created the world and he created man and woman, he also created sex so we could reproduce. So if sex is something created by God, then why is it a sin? Priests claim it all right to have sex for the purpose of procreation, but not for sexual pleasure.

If God didn't want humans to enjoy sex pleasure he could have designed human sexuality in the same way animals have sex. Most animals only have sex for a short period of time every year when the female is on "heat" or estrus. During estrus, the female is fertile and will accept a male for mating and the male will know she is fertile by the way she smells. So a male animals only desire to have sex with females, in the short period she is in estrus. This seems to be the perfect solution, if God didn't want men to have sexual pleasure. If humans were the same as most animals, men will only have sex for a short time every year. So why did God design humans differently, so they can enjoy sex at any time? Because if God didn't want humans to enjoy sex, he wouldn't give human's the ability to enjoy sex all the time.

Which then raises the question about whether God is truly against female nudity and sex in general, or is this an idea invented by priests? But for what reason would priests be against female nudity and sex? After all, men do enjoy sex and want to have sex with women, so why would priests want to try to deny men this pleasure? It may be men's desire to have sex with women, that is the problem. It is known that women can use men's desire for sex to strongly influence men. But does this have to be a problem? After all men are bigger and stronger than women and can use their greater size and strength to intimidate, bully and dominate women. So if women can influence men through sexual attraction, then men can certainly control women through violence and intimidation.

But the Church has been very slow in condemning male violence against women and some Christian sects even encourage it. As there is; Christian domestic discipline (CDD) which promotes spanking of wives by their husbands as a form of punishment. Only in last hundred years under the pressure of feminist has the Christian Church condemn wife beating. This is in total contrast to the way the Church view women's sexual influence over

men. As female nudity and sexuality has been strongly condemned by the Church for many hundreds of years. All this suggests that Christian priests are male chauvinists and want to restrict the influence and power of women.

It is obvious that the Christian Church was taken over by male chauvinists, because they only allow men to become priests. It has only been in the last century where Christian sects like the Methodist Church, The Church of

England, some Baptist Churches and many small sects like Pentecostal churches and the Foursquare Church that have allowed women priests. It's only the largest Christian sect, the Roman Catholic Church, that is holding out against this trend, but is now being accused of sexism by feminists.

But it seems that male only clergy wasn't true in the early Christian Churches. Archaeologists digging under Rome have found in secret caves, ancient Christian Churches where Christian met when Christianity was being persecuted in Rome. On wall paintings it shows female Christian priests. It seems that female Christian priests were banned when the Christian Church was made into a state religion by Emperor Constantine in the 4th century. So why did Constantine ban women priests? It seems he borrowed this idea from another religion. Before he became interested in Christianity, Constantine belonged to ancient Iranian religion called

Mithraism. In this religion they only had male celibacy priests and Constantine imposed the same belief onto Christianity.



Yet Christianity is not the only religion that has banned women priests. We find the same thing in Islam, Judaism, modern Hinduism and even Buddhism. So what's the problem with female priests? Why have

all modern religions banned women from being priests? This is probably more to do with politics than religion. For the whole of recorded history it has been men who have ruled the world and male rulers like the Emperor Constantine, have imposed male rule not only in

politics but in religion as well. So a religion that worships a female God and has female priests will displease male rulers who will use his army to suppress it. Male rulers didn't have a logical reason to ban female priests, nudity and sexuality so they used religion to do this. They priest in turn blamed God, (as they always do). Claiming that; God told them, they shouldn't have female priests or women not be naked in public and that female sexuality needed to be restricted.

This has changed in the West during the 20th century with the rise of the suffrages and feminism where women have demanded equality. They have demanded equality in all aspects of life including religion. So we are seeing this in many smaller Christian sects who have given in to feminist demands to allowed female priests. In some Christian sects there is even talk of God being both male and female. While women today have more sexual freedom than women in the past.

So Rasa Von Werder's, "I strip for God" is all about female empowerment. The idea that female nudity and sexuality is "sinful", dirty" and "shameful", doesn't come from God. It comes from male rulers and male priests who want to keep women powerless. The fact that all over the world female nudity and sexual freedom has been discouraged by all patriarchal countries and religions. Means that in the past, women must have been able to use nudity and sex to gain a lot of power over men. So this is why patriarchy fears female nudity and sexuality and do their best to discourage women from doing this.

Rasa adds:

My celibacy went for THIRTY YEARS, May 27, 1978 to June 2008.

Was it easy? Incredibly difficult. It took about three years to finally take the plunge. I tried to be celibate for a few months, then once for an entire year, but my sex desire was strong & it was a hardship. The time I did a year I asked one of my young religious male {17} followers to stay with me every afternoon from after school until he had to go home to make it impossible for me to have a date - & we did that & it worked.

And then one afternoon, kneeling before my altar saying the rosary, the room filled with blue Light. I beheld the presence of Our Bl. Lady & She said,

“I want you to stop having sex with men.”

Shocked, I told her I would think about it, & I did that for 5 days & in the end my inner voice said,

“If you don’t do this you will always know you were a coward.”

That pushed me forward & that evening I knelt again before Her altar & pledged my celibacy, which I thought would be for the rest of my life.

But God after 10 years appeared in ‘Her Presence’ & asked if I wanted to quit the vow as ‘it has done its work’ & I said no. Ditto another 10 years passes, She asks, I say no. Then another 10 years & She appears, saying,

“I want you to quit the celibacy, stop suffering, go out & have fun.”

I say I don’t want to. And She says,

“If you don’t do this you will be **outside the Will of God.**”

So **I have to obey** & that ends up with the Cougering project.

Second question: How did it start? Did owners automatically permit you to preach or how did you manage that?

It started with a speech because my then Guru, Rev. Verna Talbot, told me to speak about her & her Church in public. So I gave a speech on her & her Church & the Daily News was there {the manager had invited them.} My speech sounded like Marilyn Monroe, not assertive at all, feminine – it was 1973 – I was 28 years old.

Eventually I quit her Church as she was a bully, greedy, exploitative & obnoxious - she even put two death curses on me when I tried to quit – she wanted my money. But finally I escaped in 1976 with the help of a local psychic named Angela Astone – she gave me psychological & spiritual support.....

I began to give sermons for the Love of God – yes – I had become a bona fide minister, opening my apt as a Church, meeting frequently for education & prayer. I gained momentum & began sermons in the theaters & clubs.

The clubs were difficult. The owners would tell me straight out YOU CAN’T PREACH HERE! I would argue,

“If you allow me to preach I will contact the local media – TV & newspapers, they will cover the story – you will get more business.”

Only on that basis did they allow me to preach – NEVER because they wanted me to spiritually help the audience.

Sometimes I just couldn't preach because the laughter & jeers were so loud. A few times I did EXORCISM & they shut up, but sometimes it would be too difficult.

But they always knew I was of God & men would come to me for prayer between shows – I helped them in many ways. The Holy Spirit would go to them. And in NYC theaters, where we had a few co-stars, each girl came to me for consultation & prayer without my saying anything. My reputation preceded me wherever I went; that I was of God & people should come to me for spiritual help.

I was accused of using God as a gimmick & being a hypocrite. Not true. I was sincere. I did not get paid for the extra work or summoning the media – not one cent. But eventually I did get famous & my salary went way up. But I never got 'rich' or above modest living in this profession because the jobs were not every week – at best, I worked one week out of a month – twelve jobs a year – so at the rate I was getting 2 to 3k a job – the most they ever paid me was 30k a year – but I did get tips & posed for Polaroids, which was maybe another 2-3k a year. I do recall one year not having a job for 6 months & that was tough. A male friend who loved me sent me money for a while; - about a hundred a week, sometimes more, & I lived on that. He was only a fan – nothing more & lived far away, but he was in 'mad love.' Thank Heaven for him.

In those days I did not THINK about the meaning of what I did, I went by my gut feelings of wanting to save souls. Insight only came to me years later - how Mother God chose me & guided me to do what I did. {End}

From Pete Jackson – He writes the greatest articles. Well researched, witty, terrific points. He’s a genius.

First, I would like to wish a **Happy Mother's Day**

to all of the wonderful Mothers out there. You are, after all, literally the reason why the human race even exists at all, despite the fact that the work you do is [grossly undervalued](#) in so many way by our twisted capitalistic and patriarchal society. In other words, your beautiful feminine energy is essentially what keeps the rest of us alive.....Thank you.



I would also like to note and lament how, for all the shallow platitudes America likes to throw around about "Mothers and apple pie", we are still a nation that perpetually continues to screw over Mothers and pregnant Women in so many ways. Years ago, the legendary Guru Rasa Von Werder shared with us a poignant and in-depth article from Vox (see [here](#)) with us that illustrates the various ways in which that is true. [This article](#) should

truly be food for thought indeed. Our patriarchal and capitalistic society clearly has a "cult of motherhood", in which the "ideal" of motherhood is so highly vaunted, worshipped even, but in practice actual Mothers themselves get about as much genuine respect as Rodney Dangerfield. Both during and after pregnancy, so many Mothers are routinely discriminated against, overworked, underpaid, and even outright criminalized in many cases. And meanwhile, there is to this day a powerful faction of mostly male politicians that is doing everything in their power to deny Women their right to choose whether or not to get (or stay) pregnant in the first place. Indeed, the rank hypocrisy of our utterly misogynistic, hypocritical, and pharisaical system is so thick you could cut it with a knife.

Meanwhile, old Buckminster Fuller (who, not coincidentally, [believed that Women should rule the world](#)) must be spinning in his grave right now. With today's technology and innovation, there is literally no legitimate reason why we as a society need "everybody and their mother" (literally!) to "work for a living" unless they really wanted to. There are more than enough resources in the world for everyone on this planet to live like a millionaire, but the greedy oligarchs who control such resources apparently don't want to share. Combined with the outdated scarcity mentality that men tend to favor (as opposed to the abundance mentality that Women tend to favor), those same oligarchs have also done everything in their power to sabotage any alternatives (i.e. free and renewable energy) to their own evil system that they force upon the rest of us. So why make them even richer?

Additionally, just as we should "dispense with the absolutely specious notion that everybody needs to earn a living" (in Bucky's words), so too should we jettison the equally specious and outdated idea that "everybody must procreate" as though it were a civic duty. Not only does today's technology make much useful human labor redundant, but the world is grossly overpopulated and will only get more so in the coming decades, and despite the abundance of the world's resources we are chewing through them like there is no tomorrow while destroying the planet. And the main cause of that overpopulation is--wait for it--MEN. Because they are the ones who, both historically and today, force, coerce, deceive, and/or brainwash Women to have kids that they otherwise would not want or are not yet ready for. Men like to "get 'em while they're young" and then use them as serial breeding slaves, essentially, and all the euphemisms in the world do not

change that fact. It is really no coincidence that the two most effective (and ethical) ways to reduce overpopulation and excessively high birthrates are 1) female empowerment and 2) poverty reduction, while everything else is a mere sideshow. Because when Women actually have a free and genuine choice on when or whether or not to reproduce, they usually make the right choices overall. After all, they are the ones who have the most "skin in the game". So let the planetary healing begin!

(And ICYMI, all of this applies *a fortiori* in the wake of the recent COVID-19 pandemic, which is now over, fully in the rearview mirror, and rapidly fading from view. Mothers have clearly faced a whopping *triple* burden thanks to all the lockdowns, school closures, job losses and stuff like that, followed by persistent shortages in, and high prices for, childcare availability after reopening. Don't ever let the powers that be try to gaslight anyone into thinking otherwise, or memory-hole it.) MAMASTE

Why God is a Woman – by William Bond – Discussion his new book

Nearly every modern religion claims that God is male. It's true that Hinduism has goddesses but Brahma is the primary creator god, responsible for the origin and sustenance of the universe. It's also true that Buddhism doesn't have a main creator God and is vague about it's true nature. But Buddha is worshiped by his followers as God even though he claimed he wasn't a god. So why don't we have any religion today that claims that God is female. The reason is more to do with politics rather than with religion. As Joseph Stalin the infamous dictator of the USSR, once famously said, dismissively of the power of the Pope.

How many divisions does the Pope have?

Pointing out that political power supported by military power is more powerful than religious power in our world. In the whole of recorded history it has been men who have ruled our world and so it has been male rulers who far greater influence over type of religions we have. So if male rulers want a male god to be the creator god, then priests know it's in their own best interest to follow wishes of their political rulers.

But if we don't consider the political reasons why god is male. It makes far more sense that God is female than male. The reason for this is that nature of the masculine is aggressive and competitive. This leads to conflict, hatred, violence, war and chaos. So a world created by a masculine God would be totally chaotic. But this is not what scientists find as they look at the universe through large telescopes, they see an orderly world of stars, planets and galaxies which reflect more the nature of the feminine, which is love, nurturing, harmony and order. I explain this in the first chapter of my book.

The key to this understanding was something I read on the internet that got me thinking. And this was:

Gaia is the primordial goddess of the Earth in Greek mythology. She emerged from Chaos, the void of infinite space, and is considered the supreme or mother goddess by both immortals and mortals. All gods and goddesses are descended from her and through her.

When we take away the male role in creation we can immediately answer one of the questions that atheists ask, and that is: "Who created God?" If we believe we live in an infinite universe. (I know many scientists hate that concept), that at one time it was a sea of chaos. But within that chaos were infinite possibilities. This means that within this chaos all possible combinations of energy will emerge. So one of these combinations of energy produced the first spark of intelligence and self-awareness.

This is not much different from how atheistic scientists claim life got started on Earth, from something they call Abiogenesis. No scientist has been able to produce life from non-living matter so it's just a theory, but there are many theories on how this happened. Like; Primordial Soup, RNA World Hypothesis, Iron-Sulfur World Theory, Panspermia and Hydrothermal Vents. But all of these theories claim it happened through a chance mix of chemicals within the right conditions.

There is also; The Infinite Monkey Theorem. Which is a thought experiment first introduced by French mathematician Émile Borel in the 1920s. Where he suggested that an infinite number of monkeys hitting typewriter keys at random would eventually write the complete works of Shakespeare. Many people have been sceptical about this. But it has been tested with modern

computers and it has been shown that random typing has produced meaningful sentences and even works of Shakespeare. So if that can happen with just a computer in a tiny planet in the vast universe, then a infinite universe can create far more, and bring intelligence into being.

So how do we know that the first spark of intelligence and self-awareness was female? We know this from the behaviour of men and women. The characteristics of the masculine is aggressive and competitive. This leads to conflict, violence, warfare and finally chaos. So even if a masculine spark of intelligence did emerge out of the sea of chaos, it couldn't last very long. Because it would try to compete and fight against the surrounding chaos, which will only make it worse. So it will end up being adsorbed back into the chaos where it came from. Whereas the characteristics of the feminine, is love, compassion, harmony and oneness. So a feminine spark of intelligence wouldn't try to compete or fight against the surrounding chaos and would not make it worse. She would instead try to bring order and harmony out of the surrounding chaos. Then by doing this she would grow larger and larger until she is able to bring order to the universe.

But having said this; when male religions attempt to give male gods a role in creation, they are not completely wrong. The nature of the masculine does lead to conflict and finally chaos, so the sea of chaos is masculine in nature. But it was the feminine that brought order and harmony to the universe, but not completely. Chaos still persists and without the Great Mother, we all will drown in the sea of chaos from where we came.

But when the Great Mother became self-aware she became lonely and wanted companionship. So from the surrounding chaos she began to produce other intelligent entities like herself. But because she was creating these new entities from chaotic energies, none of them were exactly the same and some were deficient in some ways. Because some of them lacked intelligence and others lacked the ability to love. The ability to love was important to the Great Mother because a loving intelligence can easy merge with other loving intelligences. So they could form a collective whole, of love and harmony which is the Great Mother. Which means they are in a bubble of unconditional love that protects them from the surrounding chaos. But an intelligence that doesn't know how to love is masculine and on it's own. It cannot merge with the Great Mother as the vibration frequencies are incompatible. It cannot even merge with other unloving intelligences as they

will end up fighting against each other. Adding to the chaos surrounding them and making it more likely for them to drown in the sea of chaos.

There came a time when the Great Mother felt sorry for the masculine intelligences who were emerging but would eventually drown in the sea of chaos. So attempts were made to save them. So a world was created where the masculine and feminine could meet. This was material three dimensional worlds like our planet Earth and the idea was that male and females souls would come together in three dimensional material bodies. So female souls would teach male souls how to love. But a reason had to be created, for males and females want to relate to each other. So sex was invented, so men would be attracted to women for sex and it was also used as a means of reproduction.

But the relationship between men and women have proven to be difficult. In the beginning of this attempt, men would see women as teachers and try to learn from them. But the nature of men is competitive and aggressive and so men then competed with women for power. For a long time the Great Mother prevented men from doing this but finally she gave into men's demands to be allowed men to take over and rule the planet, because that's what men wanted...

My book has also talked about the Fine-tuned universe which gives scientific proof of the existence of God. I also explain importance using religion to teach love. The only religion today that directly teaches that is Christianity but there is a problem with having a loving male god. We see this in the image of Jesus Christ who comes across as a wimp and not a real masculine man. This is why a loving female God makes far more sense. Ancient pagan religions always had Goddesses of love like Venus, Aphrodite and Ishtar. We all need to learn how to love to become one with the Great Mother and if we don't do this we will end up being adsorbed back into the sea of chaos. But we can only learn how to love from the feminine and not the masculine.

From Rasa Von Werder HEAVEN IS PEACE 12-9-24



This book is dedicated to Our Holy Mother, may She Guide & Protect its Presence

this is a KEY sentence re the NATURE of male vs that of female: "But an intelligence that doesn't know how to love is masculine and on it's own. It cannot merge with the Great Mother as the vibration frequencies are incompatible."

This

goes perfectly with my theory that the 'Lucifer to Satan' is not about angels but MEN ON EARTH. It shows that the male nature is one of EXCLUDING GOD, shutting oneself off from HER. What then is LEFT? And that is the nature of men, what they have DETERIORATED into over millennia - they are encased in EGO, SELFISHNESS LACK OF CARING, INTOLERANCE, PRIDE, all of this in the words Lucifer says to God {which is the Female God/Priestesses, women} "I am THE GREATEST ANGEL, THE MOST BEAUTIFUL, & I WILL NOT SERVE THIS GOD ANY MORE!" The GREAT REBELLION in Heaven is a quick synopsis of

the over-millennia rebellion where for centuries, eons, men became more & more MACHO, women more & more PASSIVE & the domination flipped from women to men. And then the chaos begins.

BTW I don't believe in the scientists constantly talking re chaos - You point out here how harmonious, orderly & mathematically, physically, the Universe is. The Universe did not come out of anything nor did it arise or get born out of anything, it ALWAYS WAS & ALWAYS WILL BE there is no TIME in the Infinite Universe where things are begotten or die {no absolute death, only CHANGE from one thing to another}. And this is what God is - the Infinite Universe which is both physical & spiritual. In the Christian religion this {rebellion} is seen as DEMONIC - which you don't believe in but I do - & I agree that demonic is a good term for what SOME - not all - men became - the Myth says ONE THIRD. So here we have similarities in our belief. And your definition of the feminine nature is agreed to by myself, as it is the nature of God & the nature of how we SHOULD be as taught by Buddhism & Christianity {IMO with good evidence Christianity is a form of Buddhism.} PEACE is a major word to describe happiness & Heaven - my recently ascended soul Queen Elizabeth II describes the most apropos word for her state in Heaven is Peace. And this is the OPPOSITE of what we have in Patriarchy.....from Rasa Von Werder – thanks for the great writing William, I'm eager to put your articles into the books.

From William Bond - Hi Rasa

Just replying to your reply to my book review.

I don't want to argue about infinity because I don't really know. I do know many people hate the concept of a infinite universe and want it to have a beginning and end as well as a limit on it's size. (That's why scientists love the Big Bang theory as it proposes a beginning and end of the universe and well as limiting it's size.) But I think any discussion this is not going to get us anywhere. Also as you know, I don't like concepts like good and evil because what is good or evil can be a matter of opinion. I prefer to talk about concepts like love and hate which has a more definite meaning.

It seems to me that men are lost souls and women come to this planet to try and save them from themselves. This is because the nature of the masculine is aggression and competition and this leads to loneliness, fear, hatred, conflict violence wars, chaos and destruction. So men left to themselves will

end up destroying themselves. So women come from the Great Mother to save men by teaching them how to love. But men don't always appreciate this and use and abuse women who are trying to save them.

Men also find it hard to learn how to love because when they do this they can also be taken advantage of by unloving men. An extreme case of this is, are ladyboys like in places like Brazil, India and Thailand. Where men dress up and try to act and behave like women. Many end up in prostitution and they are used and abused in the same way female prostitutes are. So it's a hard way to learn how to love.

So it means that in a world ruled by men and where we have patriarchal religions, the loving nature of women is not appreciated and men have little incentive to learn how to love from women. It is true that Jesus did preach love in Christianity, but I think learning how to love from a male priests is difficult as they will get it wrong. The true teachers of love should be women.

This is why we need a religion that states God is female and women come to this world to teach men how to love. This will help men appreciate women's love and help them to learn from women. It will also help women because in our unloving world, many women get fed up with being used and abused by men and learn to be as selfish and hateful as what men are. This is not helpful to women because if they do learn to hate and be selfish, she cannot return to the Great Mother when she dies until she has to learned how to love again. So this is what I want to do, to have a religion that states God is female and women are the natural teachers of love.

I can send the manuscript of my book to both you and Pete if you're interested. This will be the manuscript before it was edited by the publisher.

From Rasa to William & Pete,

William, for people not to believe in an Infinite Universe & want it to have a beginning & an end – well, too bad. That does not change Infinity. I am convinced there was no beginning or end, I repeat, in the other dimension, THERE IS NO TIME. So many NDE people emphasize this! They have been there & back {so have I! – I have seen God Face to Face} & they should know.

Scientists are looking through a glass darkly {Plato} & what they purport as Truth today will be debunked tomorrow. It is a science evolving according to their research & mental capacity. But MYSTICS can discern things thousands of years ago which scientists are just discovering today. When did the Myth of Durga-turned Kali lapping up men's blood come to be? Was it two or three thousand years ago? It portends MALE EXTINCTION. But they just discovered DNA in the 20th century - that the Y chromosome is crumbling.

Here is the prediction MATRIARCHY will abolish Patriarchy – It is the FEMALE GOD – DURGA, the protector & avenger, who eventually turns herself into KALI the DESTROYER, which will kill the DEMON {they call Mahisashura} - & that demon is what the Christian Myth calls 'Lucifer turned to Satan' - & a third of the Angels followed him - & they were banished to Hell, but 'HE' roams the earth like a roaring lion seeking who to devour – Satan comes to STEAL, KILL & destroy. Does this not describe Patriarchy? No empathy - violence & unjust wars? - Forever liars & lies creating cultures all over the world, primitive & 'civilized.' Where there is *male rule* it's all the same *racket*.

The way you describe women 'coming to the world' to teach men not to destroy themselves is quaint. Where did they come from? Another planet? ***“men are lost souls and women come to this planet to try and save them from themselves.”***

It's kind of like David Icke saying REPTILIANS came to the planet long ago & created a species of human hybrids – which is the case of the demonics ruling the world. It seems to me, because he's a man, he can't own up to that men did it ALL BY THEMSELVES. OK, my theory is a bit different, let me explain. Women had a MAJOR part in it, albeit 'didn't know what she was doing.'

I shall repeat what I've said a long time. That once, women were vastly different from what they are now. They were both masculine & feminine. I don't say they were dykes or dykey, imitating, sort of, what crude guys are like. They were Goddesses, strong, powerful in mind & body. They weren't juiced up Mr Olympias, nothing like that – that type of muscle is all for SHOW. They were leaders. How the two genders came about I can't explain, but my guess is that in the beginning, they beget others through *parthenogenesis*.

At some point it was noticed that some of the children were more masculine. Again, I am stymied as to how they changed from

parthenogenesis to two genders. Maybe the two systems, parthenogenesis & two genders, worked side by side - But it changed. And then, as the Mothers noticed some kids were more macho & had more physical strength, & their clitorises grew larger, they had more 'courage' & were willing to take risks – it was the vestigial male as we now him, the exaggerated hero of today, just starting to develop a tiny bit.

At that time, all progeny LOOKED UP TO MOTHER. She was all things to all people: Origin, teacher, guide, corrector, punisher & reward giver. They worshipped her as the LIVING GOD – which all children do in infancy, they know no other God. It is their source & their sustenance & without a Mother, one wouldn't know who they were or where they were going.

But here's where it went astray. As Mom's noticed half of the children had more of the macho traits, when they began having SEX with the other gender, they chose men for more of the MASCULINE traits. Why? Because they could do heavier work, willing to take risks {testosterone does that, body builders who juice up feel INVINCIBLE, just a chemical delusion}. In the beginning, this WORKED - & then, it DIDN'T. Over millennia, these traits having gotten so extreme that a number of the males became LIKE REPTILES, lol. Stalin fantasized about a SOLDIER who had no mind of his own – did what the leaders told him to do – had no empathy or compassion – killed without question – a reptile. And that is the direction human men went, where a number of them became as described, & these would be the ones to RISE TO THE TOP as they would KILL anyone in their way! The women & the good men all feared them as no one wants to die! And so, we wait for 'Godot' endlessly & he will never come – the Savior – the man on the white horse – NEVER.

And speaking of Saviors – Saints like Buddha & Jesus TRIED to 'save the world' but what they saved was OUR SOULS while our bodies labored under the tyranny of the demonics. Jesus said to Pilate **“my Kingdom is not of this world.”**

You say,

“This is why we need a religion that states God is female and women come to this world to teach men how to love.”

How do we do that? In words? I have TRIED. It doesn't WORK. I've tried to teach lovers TANTRA SEX, which is the Eastern style of what women in the West call 'romance.' It's a mixture of sex & love. But they don't have love. It's like trying to take blood out of a stone. And you can't teach them by words!

You said WE NEED A RELIGION –

Now hear this: **I am that Religion.** I have recently been revealed this step by step, looking at my life from a distance, from its beginning, from all the projects & the SPIRIT behind them.

I embody that NEW RELIGION in more than words. As in my recent article, I said I preach & SOMETIMES I use words.

I am the Religion of Mother God, the Return of Matriarchy, in that I have TAUGHT females to re-ingest or revitalize the ancient masculinity they have lost. There is no other way they can TEACH or persuade males to OBEY & work under the authority of women. Men will not succumb to PLEADING, being nice, serving them, begging, friendly persuasion, **logical arguments** the way Pete Jackson hopes they would. Pete speaks why men should step aside & allow women to take over & I answered him it will NEVER HAPPEN.

You said yourself William that men look upon people as winners & losers, they do not see equality. One must prove their dominance to the other person to dominate them! - Whatever that proof entails. With men it has been FORCE, to instill FEAR in others. Besides the LIES about male superiority & male right to rule – It's been delusion, brainwashing & intimidation. Yes, they rule by force.

Not saying this is the path of the Goddess. And that is why it will be a long road to hoe – very long – but no matter how long, it has to happen this way. Dr. Sykes says men will be extinct in 100k years, give or take 25k. But meanwhile, we will NOT live under male tyranny until they are gone – we know they'll be gone & this info re their Y chromosome will definitely rock their boat & humble them to the dust – which is where they are going.

And so, Pete, no logical arguments will make them put down their swords,

“Oh, you should be a nice guy, love thy neighbor as thyself & do unto others, etc.”

Jesus & before him Buddha tried that {Buddha was against the evil caste system of the rich vs the poor, where the poor are used up unto death, they aren't even allowed into the temples! They are beaten down slaves, deprived of all human rights & dignity! And the other cultures are similar to that, wherever men rule there is this rich & poor, exploiter & exploited.}

No argument will work except that they MUST obey. That means it will be a process of females becoming DOMINANT whatever that entails, & this is where I came in.

I never saw it until now, now that I am on my last mission, because before I saw my work & life subjectively. I got ideas & feelings, not seeing the BIG picture. I felt like doing certain things – female body building because we were treated like bimbos - Stripping for God because I loved God. I did not see myself as the Goddess come to life, just wanted to do these things because they were right. But now I see it is Her Spirit come to life in a woman, this woman, doing Her work!

Through a series of steps here I was the BEAUTIFUL DURGA seducing Mahisashura – he succumbs alright, but gives birth to millions more men, **continuing the demonic**. This is the beauty of women seducing men to ‘get what they want’ but it doesn’t work – it doesn’t STOP PATRIARCHY because they beget millions more men who continue the cycle, like the cycle of abuse from generation to generation.

Then Durga goes BALLISTIC. Turns into the Destroyer, lol. End of men – extinction.



Now symbolically, this is my last mission. It was St. Martin Luther King Jr, when I was writing about him in my book, who said to me,

“When women are sexually free, that is the end of Patriarchy.”

{I was not aware until he said it!}

So now, projects to reanimate the masculinity in women: Female body building {physical strength} & aggression, Stripping for God {spiritual authority}, Women for Combat Duty {Courage}, Dominatrix {be the dominant gender} & last but not least, Cougering {Woman, old one at that, seeks young males not

for procreation but sexual pleasure & fun}. Case closed, END OF PATRIARCHY.

Why does sex end Patriarchy? If they cannot get women to be FAITHFUL there's nothing to FIGHT FOR – they cannot control women, their greatest possession because women alone can procreate & therefore continue the human race! Without women obeying men, men are a deck of cards falling down. Without his harem, the male stag does not fight all comers, there is no stage or theater of action – no war.

Now what is Patriarchy? Where is its strength? It's in the SYSTEM – its BROTHERHOOD vs females having NO SISTERHOOD. The system has power; individual men have little power one on one on a woman. The SYSTEM with the judicial justice rigged, the culture with all its taboos against women, the economics, which made women poor & men rich – all stood against the women, who had to kow tow to men & compete against other women & therefore, did not support her sister & so, no sisterhood. And now, with the system/brotherhood in place, males could defeat any woman easily.

But with sexual freedom, what do men have to fight for? And what are women competing with each other for? They aren't. They have economic security – which is ALREADY HERE – Jobs & welfare - Each one can have any number of men, there might be scuffles, but it's not a fight to the death like hating all other women. It's a friendly tussle. Men can be bedded or dismissed, it's in the hands of the woman now. A woman loses a man what does she lose? All her security? No just a man to be replaced by plenty others.

So now I see where the Spirit of Mother god has taken me; the last Mission, the capstone, the end. I tried to start a new podcast to see God Face to Face. I worked toward it, started disciplining myself as of old & producing podcasts to that effect. But no one {numbers} was listening! Aha, what's up?

And SHE sort of blocks me here & there & gently MANEUVERS me to go look at my model pictures & start selecting them – what's going on? Have I gone demonic? No, She is here showing me not what I think I should do but what SHE wants me to do what only I can do – what no Priest or Priestess or minister or academic can do – Go look for muscular, sexy young men, bed them & TAKE PICTURES! **And show the world!**

It didn't make sense until now.

Here I thought I'd be leaving religious perfection by leaving celibacy, but it's the opposite. She tells me to leave celibacy & do this, which seems a

contradiction according to the Saints, hermits & religious mystics. But it is Durga – Kali – their RELIGION, the religion of ending Patriarchy which the Goddess is doing THROUGH MY BODY!

She said,

“You give all credit to the Grace of Mother God – Me. But I am telling you, I could not do it without your body. I am Spirit you are the clay I have chosen, you are the EMBODIMENT of myself. You obeyed, you ARE the Goddess manifest!

So I’m telling you William & Pete,

“I AM THE NEW RELIGION,” lol. Sounds so funny but there it is in black & white, I see it now. Case closed. Amen.

Pete Jackson pops by:

I will close with a quote by author Robert A. Heinlein:

"Never appeal to a man's better nature. He may not have one. Invoking his self-interest gives you more leverage."

Truer words have never been spoken. Whenever I try to sway men to our side, I always keep that in mind, lest it be in vain. It's what can be called "enlightened self-interest". Patriarchy backfires very hard on the vast majority of men, who don't really benefit from it (except in a relative sense), and on balance would be better off without it. It chews up most men and spits them out. And then there is the whole sexual repression thing of course.

Even if I (we) can only sway a small fraction of men, that is still better than nothing IMHO. Best wishes Pete

William is back: Hi Rasa

I did say that women come from the Great Mother or God to come to Earth to save men. I wasn't think of them coming from another planet, or anything like this. Women are collectively God and God wanted to save lost souls like men. I appreciate that men show little gratitude for women trying to save them and find it hard to learn how to love. But to be fair many men do learn how to love, not the the same degree women do this, but it does happen.

I think it has to be something like this, because what is the point of men? Why would God create unloving beings like men? It can only happen if in the process of creating new intelligent souls some of them were mutations and and were not created with loving feelings. So God then tried to fix this problem by teaching these men how to love.

I agree patriarchy is a mistake. Perhaps it was an experiment by God to see how men would behave if given a chance to rule the world. But clearly this experiment failed and it is time for women to take back control over men. So I agree with you, women collectively, as God, did have a role in the creation of patriarchy, but it didn't work out like they hoped it would.

As for men destroying themselves, I think this will only happen to men who refuse to learn how to love. The men who are willing to learn from women how to love, will be saved.

Yes it is interesting that patriarchal religion wanted their priests to be celibate and feared female nudity and sexuality. Yet I know from personal experience that we can contact God through sex. This happened to me once, I was having sex with a woman who was sitting on me and I went into a trance which felt to me like an spiritual experience. So sex can turn into true, "love-making" and be all about the feelings of love and connection to God. I think this can happen when women take control of their relationships with men. William

SOMETIMES USE WORDS from Rasa aka Kellie Everts



to Dr. Jaun Carlos Cassano, body building historian - Hi There!

Now that I have the new book under my belt, published I can think about an interview. Are you still interested?

Here's how I see it & if we do it this way it'll be the most provocative interview you've done. First, it is established by many & accepted, that I am

the original, the Progenitor of female bodybuilding. So that's a beginning of the questions – How it started, & what happened to it?

But it's only the BEGINNING of the interview & part of it thereafter. Now we go to Part 2 of the interview – my new book – which does review my life including body building but the emphasis now is what's this cougaring business?

I then explain that female body building was part of the BIG PICTURE of my MISSION, where I was SENT BY GOD to empower women. I will speak of how this project empowered women, not just about contests & who was the first Miss Olympia & all that – that's the SMALL picture. I'm speaking of the BIG picture – how this concept in the mainstream media CHANGED WOMEN overall, not just women who lifted weights but liberated women from the idea of being eternally FEMININE. This was the PURPOSE of my work - not how much weight I can lift in a bench press. The idea I helped women trash was that they had to be physically WEAKER than men, had to LOOK UP to men's physical strength, but they were liberated to DEVELOP THEIR OWN PHYSICAL POWER & image – if weight lifting could do it, bravo. I brought women to develop their own machisma.



What body building for women became is another point – not part of the BIG picture, the small picture that women in the field became chemically dependent on drugs to make them muscular – which is nothing to be proud of or admired. They deteriorated just as men did – no one can LOOK UP to a man or woman who has to JUICE UP to become a hero/heroine. It's become a circus, a freak show, & don't argue that it was different in the 'Golden era,' – they were freaky then, just got freakier; it isn't natural or healthy or admirable. And so the body building world itself will NEVER become part of the mainstream, it will always remain a

CULT because it is NOT recommended for everyone.

BUT the interview goes on. The big picture. Kellie Everts also became the Stripper for God, which meant that she knocked out of the water the Madonna-Whore concept that men produced – You’re either one or the other. If in the adult trade, sexually active, you cannot be the Sainly Madonna or virtuous wifey. But if you’re a Madonna you’re respectable & worthy of admiration & men pursue you for marriage.

So here comes Kellie, preaching to her adult audience before she dances, saving souls. Huh? How could this be? It could, so she broke this taboo & did it for years – that project is over. No one has been able to walk in her shoes – it’s too difficult.

Now Kellie – Rasa Von Werder, is on the last leg of her Mission. She is actively pursuing young males for sex, breaking another giant taboo - the biggest. Multiple partners for women has been the greatest SIN invented by men – Patriarchs –since 6k years ago, where the gander got lots of goose, the goose cannot have lots of ganders.

But here she is with ganders galore & the images to prove it. What will this result in? More LIBERATION for women.

People learn from ICONS, images, front runners. St. Francis said to his followers,

“Go & preach to the whole word, & SOMETIMES USE WORDS.”

Children hate the words you speak to them continuously; they want to drown them out. But when they see you smoking they pick up smoking too.

So God sent me to earth to preach a NEW RELIGION, not by words alone, but by ACTION. Show them what you do, they will follow.

Hasn’t body building been like that? The magazines portrayed all these guys with the greatest bodies in the world & people are still talking about them from 50 years ago – even back to Sandow. They’re going over it again & again, how they got that way, how they maintain. It’s a whole world of a hobby, a hobby with millions following – it’s important to many because they want to look that way.

People follow icons. I had to become one in order to preach my Mission. Here I am preaching in the adult trade. Here I am lifting weights like men. Now here I am chasing the opposite gender for sex – just like men do. I’m seeking pleasure, multiple partners, a lot of laughs, freedom, just like men, fuck the morals – these were invented by male religion FOR WOMEN- to STOP women - this is NEW – This is the New Religion for Women that I preach. **And I sometimes use words.**

And that's ME – who I am – the BIG picture - & body building was part of it, just a PART – but this is the whole of it – A NEW RELIGION. It's not about how much I can curl or push up, it's how many barriers & walls can I break through? “Don't fence me in!” {End}

William Opens a New Idea

Hi Rasa

Something good might have come out of our conversation. I'm a bit of a hit or miss medium, I'm not very good at going into a meditation and things coming to me. The most productive time for me is when I wake up in the morning, or when I'm day-dreaming and letting my mind wander.

Anyway this morning I woke up and thought about our exchange and I did wonder about, “what use are men?” So I thought about why would God create unloving beings like men? I had assumed that men were a mistake that God was trying to correct. But what came to me is that men are new souls. They have intelligence but a limited liability to love others. So it's women's job to teach men how to love, but this is difficult because love is a feeling.

So you cannot teach love in the same way you teach anything at school. Love can only be taught by example. So women can only teach love by loving unloving men. At first men may not understand what is going on, but after awhile men do become dependent on a woman's love and from this learn what love is. This might be why women have maternal feelings towards men, because they know deep down, men are soul children. Some mystics do say Earth is a school room, This might be true with women as the teachers and men as the pupils.

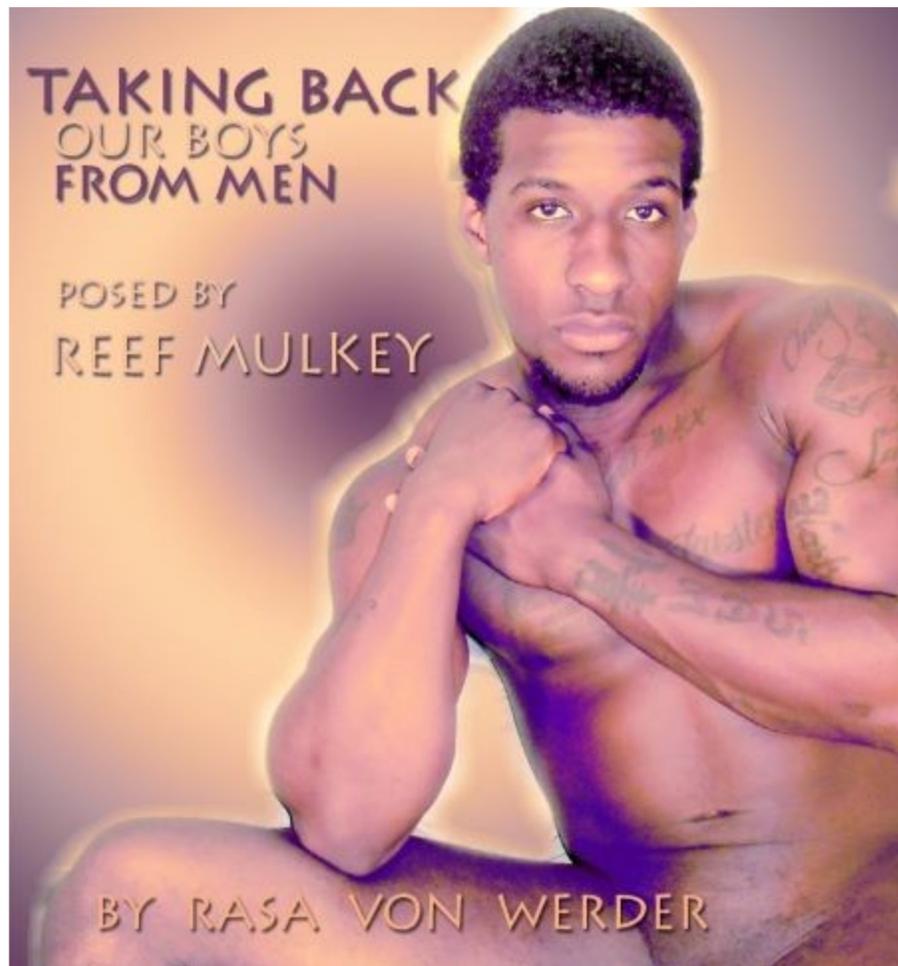
Anyway that's what come to me this morning. I don't know what you think of this Rasa. William

Addendum:

I have to admit to thinking this some time ago but resisted this idea because of the trans-female controversy. Which I didn't want to get involved in. But thinking about it this again this morning, it does make far more sense that men need to learn how to love because they are new souls, rather than they are a mistake.

This may also be another reason why we need matriarchy. When the pupils take over a school you will have total chaos and the pupils who want to learn will find it difficult to do this. It may also explain why many men want to be female, although I think a lot of them are trying to do this when they're not ready yet. William

**Rasa
answers:**



Interesting & a merciful way of looking at men, but at bottom, it sounds like another EXCUSE for the evils of men, this time you're saying they're like CHILDREN.

To me, most of them are like machines or reptiles. I never called them reptiles before, but I did in this last book, lol. If you had to have sex with dozens of young guys you would say the same, lol. No heart, no warmth, no mind - just basic instinct. A python will strangle the owner who feeds it.

Pete enters: Well-said, and unfortunately true, Rasa. The real question is, is it due to nature or nurture, or both? I believe it is a mixture of both, but I as a humanist, I tend to lean at least *somewhat* more towards nurture, and cannot preclude entirely a coming quantum leap in human evolution. But of course, then again, I have been wrong before. Pete

Rasa says:

It's evolution primarily but from what they became, they built their world. It's a BAD ONE.

Dr. Bryan Sykes agrees with me. He said 'human men are a genetic experiment that DID NOT WORK so nature is TAKING THEM OUT.'

I just saw a movie last night where a man married about eight different women, & he killed three of them. He CONSUMED THEM by taking all they had. He took their money, their clothing – everything he could carry in suitcases & a trunk – took out life insurance on one, got the bank accounts or legacies of others. Where he didn't kill them he just stole all he could carry. He wasn't with them it seems for more than average five weeks.

The Brides in the Bath – A TRUE STORY

A riveting dramatization of the story of George Joseph Smith, the notorious serial killer who was hanged in 1915 for the murders of his three wives.

All this time he had a 'wife' at home he went back to who had no idea what he was doing. There was even a wife preceding her – his only legal one – who appears at the end.

This man was handsome, charming, knew parts of Tennyson by heart, could play the piano – aggressive in sex – he won the hearts of these women & they defied their parents & family to marry him.

What was great about this movie it was so TRUE TO LIFE. I've seen women act exactly like the females here – stars dancing in their eyes when this presentable man begins to woo them. They fall for him because they WANT TO BELIEVE. They are NOT suspicious but the families ALWAYS are,'

“You don't know this man”

they all keep saying, but the women THINK they know what they're doing – he couldn't be evil as he's so nice & he wants to make love to them. They believe the façade & don't see the demonic spirit.

In my last book I describe some of the men who made love to me, that I had relationships with, who turned out to be thieves & could have been dangerous to my life & limb but God protected me. It took a while for the masks to come off.

What this man did numerous men have done – not exactly how he did it – through drowning them in a bathtub – but I can think off the top of my head three cases in the last few years of men who killed their wife & their children – which is even more heinous than killing just the wife. The last one shagged his wife, then strangled her to death. Then he took his two little daughters to where he worked in an oil company, strangled them & put them into an oil tank.

The man I heard of after that was a security guard for a famous faith healer. He strangled his wife & two small sons in one night. **All because he had a new woman.**

The there was the famous one who drowned his pregnant wife in the ocean. Here's what I looked up:

*This article is about the murderer **John List***

was an American [mass murderer](#) and long-time [fugitive](#). On November 9, 1971, he killed his wife, mother, and three children at their home in [Westfield, New Jersey](#), and then disappeared. He had planned the murders so meticulously that nearly a month passed before anyone suspected that anything was amiss.

[Chris Watts was sentenced in November](#) to life without parole for the August murders of his wife, Shanann Watts, 34, and their daughters Bella, 4, and Celeste, 3. **All because he had a new woman.**

In November 2022, **Michael Jones** pleaded guilty to first-degree murder in the deaths of Cameron Bowers, 9; his brother, Preston Bowers, 4; and sisters Mercalli Jones, 2; and 11-month-old Aiyana Jones. He also pleaded guilty to one count of second-degree murder in the death of his wife, Casei. The girls belonged to the couple, while the boys were from Casei Jones' previous marriage.

Leslie Ford: In October 2000 in a tiny hamlet in Cornwall, police discovered the bodies of Lesley and her four eldest children, buried in a woodshed in the garden of the family home they shared with Lesley's husband and step-father to the children, Lee. It was a crime that shocked the

nation. Ford confessed to killing them all one by one by garroting them in the kitchen of the family home, before burying their bodies.

Scott Peterson, who was convicted of killing his pregnant wife, Laci Peterson, and their unborn baby, was resentenced Wednesday to life in prison without the possibility of parole for her death in 2002

OK why do I give these cases because they aren't PROOF that all men are evil or killers – because Dr. Bryan Sykes did the same thing in his book, 'Adam's Curse – a Future Without Men' – right that day in the newspaper there was a case of a man killing people & dismembering their bodies, & he gave this as evidence to what males have become.

And we all know that sometimes women do crimes, heinous things, even murder, but not to the extent males do – with women it's RARE. And males kill for such slight reasons – not always rage or momentary passion, for things like meeting a new woman & wanting to be with her!

I repeat that the males being 'young souls' while the women are 'older souls' doesn't make sense.

A soul is there in Eternity looking to be born on earth, for this or that reason, usually to learn, sometimes to help. And young souls do not automatically choose a male body - & more mature souls do not automatically choose a female body. Case closed.

What this is is evolution. Without meaning to females caused this condition in males by choosing partners with more & more machismo so that the traits we call 'masculine' became pronounced to the point they got to be this: NO EMPATHY, INSENSITIVE to the feelings & needs of others, DISOBEDIENT to women as women got more passive, they more aggressive, the rebelled like Frankenstein against his maker. Dr. Daniel Amen said on the Oz show that of the thousands of scans they made – men's **brains are asleep in the front, the frontal lobes** that have civilization & spirituality, & control of impulses, **while the back of the brain where the primitive instinct resides is awake.**

About teaching men to love: Buddha & Jesus have tried & it does work with a percent of men, but too many remain on a lower level. Women

are constantly trying to teach men love by kindness & example – so far, it hasn't worked too well. I tried to teach men tantra sex but they have to start learning this way of spirituality & love from the time they are kids.

I can only repeat what I said before: Women have to become more masculine, dominant, & in time, force men to obey because they do not obey – in general – until they **MUST**. There are few spiritually virtuous people in general – although women tend to be more so - And men, even fewer. It's because of their **BODIES & BRAINS**, not their souls. Satan knows that he can work more easily with males than females, he gets them to commit crimes - & it's their body, brain, chemicals like testosterone, that make them easier targets for Satan. And what 'Satan' is I don't believe is a fallen angel, but an **ENTITY** created by the ID – that primitive part of the brain. I believe demons are a set of thought patterns that becomes almost 'real' in the way one can imagine a cartoon character. They are figments of the mind & imagination, but they can become forceful & energetic & even appear as force fields of energy. And they are **ALWAYS** evil with no redeeming value.



"Smash The (Adulto-) Patriarchy", Or, "The Great Cosmic Custody Battle", Revisited

By Ajax the Great (Pete Jackson)

NOTE: I generally don't put youth rights content on this blog, as I typically reserve it for my True Spirit of America Party and Twenty-One Debunked blogs. But given how this article is about intersectionality, I believe it fits quite well here. The opinions presented here are my own, and not necessarily those of anyone else in the Matriarchy

movement.

One of the most vexing questions of all about the ultimate origin of patriarchy is, how did men take over in the first place, if Women are the superior gender and were already in power to begin with in the last Matriarchal age? And this question is NOT merely academic, as the answer will at least partially inform us on how to prevent men from taking over again in the future. History may not always repeat itself exactly, of course, but it sure as hell does rhyme nonetheless.

Some theorists would say that was because Women were too lenient with men and allowed them too much freedom ("give them an inch, and they take a mile") while others say the opposite, that Women were too harsh and strict and did not allow men enough freedom, so they rebelled ("forbidden fruit" or "reactance theory"). (Note also the parallels with today's discourse about teenagers and young adults, as this foreshadows the rest of this article.) Still others, such as Riane Eisler and many others in the Goddess Movement, inspired by Marija Gimbutas, put forth the "Kurgan theory", namely that a few patriarchal cultures formed in central Asia and the Arabian peninsula, and violently conquered their peaceful Matriarchal neighbors and eventually the world. These cultures, called Kurgans, were semi-literate or illiterate nomadic shepherders who really had no culture of their own to speak of, but they *did* have superior weapons technology, and aggression was indeed rewarded in their culture. But that still does *not* fully explain how those cultures came to be patriarchal in the first place, except for the fact that aggression is wittingly or unwittingly rewarded in nomadic pastoral societies, and men are generally more aggressive and competitive than Women.

(Rasa Von Werder and William Bond each have their own theories as well. Rasa believes that Women had sexually selected for more "macho" men by preferentially mating with them, which thus resulted in men becoming too "macho" in a toxic and dangerous way after many generations of such cumulative selection, while Women became less and less "macha" at the same time. And William believes that Women had essentially allowed men to take over by trusting them too much with power. I am summarizing and glossing over the details of both here, but that is basically the gist of it. Both theories I think have at least some merit to them, and both can explain at least part of what happened, to one degree or another.)

I generally favor the Kurgan theory myself, but then when Googling the title of Robert Jensen's fairly recent book "The End of Patriarchy" back in 2017, I inadvertently [discovered](#) a [similarly-titled book](#) by Claudio Naranjo, titled, "[The End of Patriarchy: And the Dawning of a Tri-une Society](#)", which led me to a new theory on the matter. And while I don't agree with everything that Naranjo says, he does make some good points nonetheless. He posits that young people were the ones in charge in the Paleolithic age, then Women were in charge in the Neolithic age, and then men took over in the Bronze Age and remained in power since. And as the title implies, he looks forward to the end of patriarchy and the beginning of a new, "tri-une" society that combines the best of all three past ages, with Women, men, and children all being equally valued members of human society. While I agree with him for the most part, I do think that he sells the idea of Matriarchy way too short, and often mischaracterizes what it really is. And I also still think that the best way that his "tri-une society" or something like it can be created is with Women in charge, that is, Matriarchy. Only Women can be truly trusted to be the "Guardians of Liberty" IMHO.

In a nutshell, Naranjo (inspired by fellow Chilean, Totila Albert) delineates three main epochs of human history:

1) Filiarchy: This was during the Paleolithic Age more than 12,000 years ago, when people were largely nomadic, and foraging, gathering, and hunting were the norm. In this early system, neither gender really dominated (though I think it was most likely gynocentric), but children and young people had essentially all of the power, and allegedly tyrannized their elders to one degree or another. Obviously, this system had its downsides, to put it mildly, so it later evolved into...

2) Matriarchy: This was during the Neolithic Age (and perhaps even a bit before that too) from 10,000-12,000 years ago with the advent of horticulture and then agriculture, to about 5000-7000 or so years ago, and even into some of the Bronze Age. Women were in charge then. Here he makes it seem that individuals were completely subordinate to the collective, which is presented as one of its downsides, along with some possible human sacrifice too. This part is where I think Naranjo kinda sells Matriarchy too short, and the accuracy of such claims is questionable at best. But otherwise he describes it fairly well overall, and certainly far, far more peaceful,

relatively equal, and eco-friendly than what came next, which was, you guessed it.....

3) Patriarchy: During the Bronze Age and Iron Age, men had taken over and ruled ever since, spreading their cancerous system around the world. It's origins began in a few areas during perhaps even the Neolithic, but didn't really take off until well into the Bronze Age. Here we see lots of war, violence, genocide, ecocide, rape, torture, imperialism, racism, inequality, greed, and stuff like that. And as they say, the rest is history. And now in what I like to call the "Leaden Age", that system's days are increasingly numbered as we speak. Slowly but surely, Women are rising and men are falling, and the proverbial Rubicon has already been crossed by now, Goddess willing.

But one thing is certain: [Adultism](#) (i.e. the systemic oppression and subjugation of children and young people) can theoretically exist without patriarchy, but patriarchy cannot exist without adultism. To wit, men would never have been able to disempower Women as much as they did if young people had not been thoroughly disempowered first by adults of both primary genders (even if done more so by men). Kind of like how the rich would never have been able to torpedo the middle class as they did from President Reagan onward if the middle class hadn't first helped the rich by throwing the poor under the bus. That was my latest insight after coming across the work of Naranjo. After all, it took thousands of years to remove Women from power and subjugate them, and it looks like adultism was one of men's "secret weapons" to accomplish this nefarious and perfidious act.

And of course, adultism continues to perpetuate patriarchy and vice versa to this day. Both are mutually reinforcing, hence the term "adulto-patriarchy" used by the youth rights movement to emphasize the essential intersection between the two systems of oppression. Adultism is of course a form of ageism, with the other side of the very same coin being the prejudice and discrimination against senior citizens, often simultaneously by the very same forces. And at base, adultism is likely rooted subconsciously in an overblown fear of a return to filiarchy, much like patriarchy and misogyny are ultimately rooted in an irrational fear of a return to Matriarchy. The "cork theory" per William Bond comes to mind: when you hold a cork underwater, it will stay there, but loosen one's grip enough, and it rises to the top.

As a lifelong (albeit moderate) youth-rights activist myself, I am NOT arguing that children and early adolescents should be blanketly treated as

equals to adults in every way, as that would be quite a strawman argument indeed. So don't go putting words in my mouth now! But the idea that they should have no civil or human rights at all, and/or should be treated as slaves, serfs, pets, or vermin, is just as odious as if that logic was applied to any other demographic group. The fact that it has become normalized for people below an arbitrary age limit of (pick your poison, as *any* age limit is arbitrary) to have fewer rights than prisoners of war under the Geneva Conventions, and more restrictions than convicted felons, could not have happened without consequences that backfired on adults as well!

With Women in charge, I personally believe that the best way for them to govern both men and children/youth overall is similar to the way that Dutch parents are towards their children. They have a saying over there, "when you permit, you control." And another good saying, though not specifically Dutch, is "be a mentor, not a tormentor". This is largely in line with Riane Eisler's "partnership model" of social interaction. Others in the Matriarchy movement may or may not agree with me, and that's fine, but that is what I believe nonetheless.

(For what it's worth, I recently discovered that Everything Voluntary Jack, a "voluntaryist" Substacker, had written a [great article](#) about what he calls "Parentarchy", which basically ends up being the same thing as what the youth-rights movement calls "adulto-patriarchy", that is, the intersection between adultism and patriarchy.)

Thus, patriarchy should really be called "adulto-patriarchy", and any self-proclaimed feminist or other civil or human rights movement that is not largely on board with at least the moderate wing of the youth-rights movement as well is indeed a major intersectionality fail. Much like how "brocialists" and "manarchists" are towards Women, and how "White Feminists" (TM) are towards people of color. Or how far too many "normies" in practically every movement are towards people with disabilities or chronic illnesses (ableism), and so on. The entire evil edifice of [kyriarchy](#) must come down at once, as piecemeal approaches are ultimately doomed to fail. Even if patriarchy is in fact the biggest crux of the entire pyramid scheme and protection racket.

In other words, the gender war will simply continue until men surrender to Women. And the "Great Cosmic Custody Battle" between patriarchy and Matriarchy will simply continue in some form or another until children and young people are also liberated as well.

So let's *smash the adulto-patriarchy*, yesterday! And the rest of the kyriarchy too. And may we all one day enjoy liberty and justice for all.

Rasa's Comment: OK yes I have my theory that you described accurately but I also believe in the Kurgan theory - there is NO CONFLICT THERE. I interviewed a woman long ago {on my Woman Thou Art God site}, an expert on the subject, can't recall her name, a long article where she describes how the tribes I think she said the Steppes - that would be by Russia or Siberia & these tribes are who started attacking the Matriarchies. Yes, the men got more & more aggressive & violent as women bred with such types - for a while they were helpful. To have kids who are bigger, stronger, braver is terrific if they OBEY Mother - go out & work & protect the family, willing to take risks such as defending from mammoths, wolves & bears, etc. But if he turns into a Frankenstein & escapes her authority - which they did - forming their own tribes where men BONDED & produced first knives, then swords, then we have a problem. They were also horsemen, cattle & sheep & goats were their resource more so than agriculture. So riding on horses they could stride into peaceful villages & with force aided by knives & swords, take over. Yes it's a long story & you told it well. Thanks for this Ajax, you write fantastic articles, very educational, well written & thought out, we just have to read & learn. Thanks! Rasa.



Only Women Can Break The Cycle of History

From Ajax the Great aka Pete Jackson

History, or more accurately, HIStory, has always seemed to occur in cycles. Ascendancy and decline. Collapse and rebirth. Spring and fall. Over and over again. And with smaller cycles occurring as part of larger ones as well. The [modern meme](#) about it goes like this:

Hard times create strong men.

Strong men create good times.

Good times create weak men.

Weak men create hard times.

And so on. And if current events are any indication, in 2025 we seem to be in the "weak men create hard times" stage, alas. But the authors of this meme did not pull this out of the ether, rather, this idea of the cyclical nature of history is [thousands of years old](#). The ancient Greeks called it "[Anacyclosis](#)".

Per Wikipedia: Anacyclosis states that three basic forms of "benign" government ([monarchy](#), [aristocracy](#), and [democracy](#)) are inherently weak and unstable, tending to degenerate rapidly into the three basic forms of "malignant" government ([tyranny](#), [oligarchy](#), and [ochlocracy](#)). [Ochlocracy = mob rule]

[Polybius'](#) sequence of anacyclosis proceeds in the following order: 1. monarchy, 2. kingship, 3. tyranny, 4. aristocracy, 5. oligarchy, 6. democracy, and 7. ochlocracy. [And finally chaos, and then the cycle repeats with a new king emerging from the chaos...]

And then there is the "[Tytler Cycle](#)" (or "Fatal Sequence") as well. The following quote, actually of somewhat unknown authorship, has nonetheless been attributed to Alexander Fraser Tytler sometime in either the late 18th or early 19th century, though occasionally it has been attributed to Alexis de Toqueville as well:

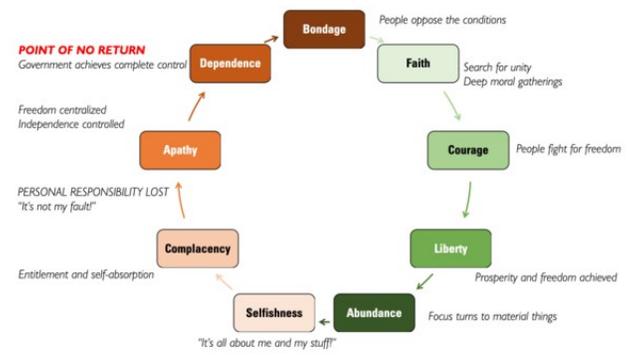
A democracy is always temporary in nature; it simply cannot exist as a permanent form of government. A democracy will continue to exist

up until the time that voters discover that they can vote themselves generous gifts from the public treasury. From that moment on, the

majority always votes for the candidates who promise the most benefits from the public treasury, with the result that every democracy will finally collapse due to loose fiscal policy, which is always followed by a dictatorship.

The average age of the world's greatest civilizations from the beginning of history has been about 200 years. During those 200 years, these nations always progressed through the following sequence: From bondage to spiritual faith; From spiritual faith to great courage; From courage to liberty; From liberty to abundance; From abundance to selfishness; From selfishness to complacency; From complacency to apathy; From apathy to dependence; From dependence back into bondage.

These two paragraphs actually did not occur together until the 1970s, but the latter one is the one that stuck the most. It can thus be summarized graphically as follows:



The first paragraph of course can be debunked by the theories of [Monetary Sovereignty](#) "(per Rodger Mitchell)", and [Modern Monetary Theory](#), in that a government that issues and controls it's own sovereign currency cannot really go bankrupt unless they deliberately choose to, and thus loose fiscal policy *per se* need not result in a dictatorship. In Venezuela, for example, dictatorship (and corruption) actually came first, well before their *extremely* loose fiscal policy. Furthermore, Switzerland is the very closest thing to a truly direct democracy in the modern world, and interestingly the voters in 2016 actually *rejected* a Universal Basic Income (UBI) referendum. And even Canada, arguably somewhat more democratic

in practice than the USA (prior to 2020), had actually *shrank* the size of its government dramatically from 1990 to 2019 via fiscal austerity (which came at a heavy price), and

barely any stimulus even during the Great Recession. But the second paragraph is the one that is the real essence of the quote, regardless of what sort of governing system is in place. And it seems to be true throughout history time and again.

To be fair, many civilizations have lasted for much more than 200 years, and sometimes some of the stages listed here are truncated, inverted, and/or leapfrogged over entirely. But as a general rule or heuristic, it largely holds true.

And more recently, [William Strauss and Neil Howe's generational theory](#) also appears to [dovetail](#) with all of this. And the [ever-insightful Julius Ruechel observes](#) how that cycle seems to occur every four generations, or roughly 80 years or so (making us due for a major crisis by 2020, being about 80 years since the Great Depression and its infamous segway into WWII). This is, of course, a smaller cycle within larger ones like the ones mentioned above, but again it follows basically the same pattern. A pattern that seems to be, for all intents and purposes, sooner or later, inevitable and written in stone. So what is the underlying reason?

Thus once again, we return to the first meme, with the proper emphasis added this time:

*Hard times create strong **men**.*

*Strong **men** create good times.*

*Good times create weak **men**.*

*Weak **men** create hard times.*

And so on. Now do you see why? Because MEN are in charge, that's why. Strong men and weak men are ultimately two sides of the same coin. And thus only Women can finally break the vicious cycle for good, by reclaiming

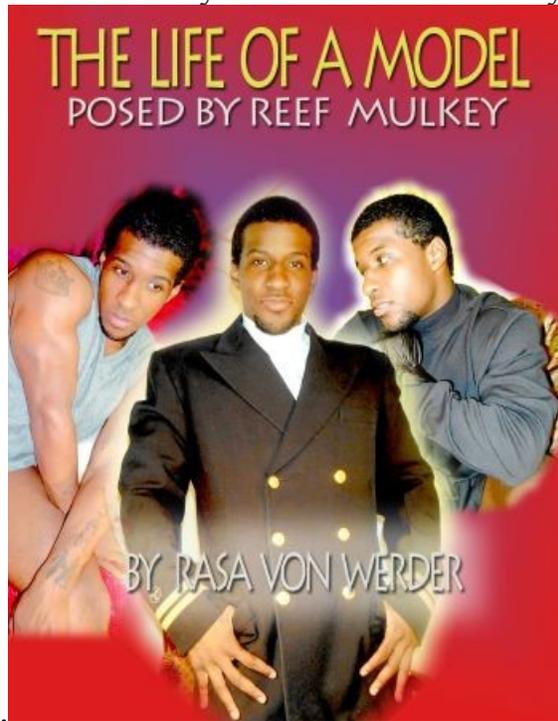
their rightful place as the new leaders of the free world, Goddess willing.
And as they say, the rest will be HERstory.

Let the planetary healing begin!

Rasa's Comment:

This is heavy duty deep thought by a very educated person. - Expert in politics. And the last paragraph, weak men & strong men 2 sides of the same coin - indeed. I think we 3 - you, myself & William Bond all believe women MUST take over the word, because their instinct is to care for ALL her children, & this transfers into all people. She has compassion, empathy - she cares. Men don't have that instinct, their physiology leads them to competition for women, which leads to conflict, which means violence, & this is on the macro scale as well as the micro. There is no way we could ever have peace with men in charge. But arguing, persuading, negotiating with them verbally is not enough. We women with good men helping us must ACT. Look at the way Emmeline Pankhurst ACTED. They demonstrated on the streets, they broke windows with rocks that had long ropes, they could pull the rock back. They even did ARSON! They got JAILED & that gave the movement great publicity & eventually they succeeded This is the AMAZON way William mentioned. Yes, it works. But I for one will not use it - if other women are called to do so, bully for them. We are each called to do what we do, but many of us must do something!

Most people CAN'T - they are unable even if they want to. Good article,



thanks Ajax.

ARE MALES REDUNDANT & IS THE HUMAN MALE EXPERIMENT GOING TO END?

(Dr. Bryan Sykes, world's leading geneticist, Oxford University)The Guardian, Wednesday 27 August 2003



It is no secret that men are basically genetically modified women - the female being the fall-back developmental pathway for any foetus. The evolution of the two sexes could indeed be regarded as a long-running GM experiment.

Its legacy has been to endow men and women with different, and often conflicting, sets of genetic interests, and to ignite a powerful evolutionary struggle, which has accentuated the differences between the two sexes. In several respects, the experiment that gave us men is not going too well just now. Though it is a weary lament to lay most acts of violence and aggression, from the strictly local to the truly global, squarely at the feet of men, the association is strong, consistent and undeniable. Women very rarely commit violent crimes, become tyrants or start wars.

The experiment has created two irreconcilable genetic combatants. On the female side is mitochondrial DNA, which can only be passed down the maternal line. On the male side is the Y-chromosome, which is always passed from father to son. But while mitochondrial DNA is a model of slimmed-down efficiency, the Y-chromosome is a shambles, battered by mutation and going downhill fast, before it eventually disappears altogether. On this chromosome resides the single genetic switch (SRY) which, when flicked to "on", prevents human embryos from developing into baby girls and turns them into boys instead. Also spread out on this dying chromosome are the handful of other genes that men need to make fully operational sperm.

But why is this ultimate symbol of male machismo in such a mess? Originally the Y-chromosome was a perfectly respectable chromosome with a collection of genes doing all sorts of useful things - much like the X-chromosome today. But its fate was sealed when it took on the mantle of creating males. This probably happened in the early ancestors of mammals, perhaps 100m years ago when a mutation on the ancestor of the Y-chromosome suddenly, and quite by chance, enabled it to switch on the embryonic pathway to male development. Once this happened, the chromosome was doomed. It slowly lost contact with other chromosomes, thus missing out on the interaction that normally allows the shuffling of genes and so unable to properly heal the wounds inflicted by mutations. One by one, its thousands of useful genes were lost until now only 27 remain - and they are under constant threat.

Of all our chromosomes, it is the only one that is permanently locked into the germ cells of men, where the frenzy of cell division and error-prone DNA copying required to keep up the daily output of 150m sperm creates

the ideal conditions for mutation. And it shows. Seven per cent of men are infertile or sub-fertile and in roughly a quarter of cases the problem is traceable to new Y-chromosome mutations, not present in their fathers, which disable one or other of the few remaining genes. This is an astonishingly high figure, and there is no reason to think things will improve in the future - quite the reverse in fact. One by one, Y-chromosomes will disappear, eliminated by the relentless onslaught of irreparable mutation, until only one is left. When that chromosome finally succumbs, men will become extinct.



But when? I estimate that, at the current rate, male fertility caused by Y-chromosome decay will decline to 1% of its present level within 5,000 generations - roughly 125,000 years. Not exactly the day after tomorrow - but equally, not an unimaginably long time ahead. Unless something changes in the way we breed, women will vanish too and Homo sapiens will disappear in the next 1-200,000 years. But is extinction inevitable?

Plenty of species a lot older than our own are still going, so how is it that they are not vulnerable to extinction by the same process of Y-chromosome decay? They will all eventually face the same challenge and I suspect that many species have already gone under for this very reason. Some, however, have found a way round their death sentence.

One strategy is to recruit genes on other chromosomes to take over the job of male development. It is a race against time. Can a species get all the

genes it needs off the Y-chromosome, or recreate them elsewhere, before the chromosome finally vanishes? Always the last gene to go will be SRY, the male master switch itself. We know it is capable of smuggling itself onto another chromosome - the evidence lies in the rare cases of males who have no Y-chromosome. {Rasa says: Jesus Christ HAD NO Y CHROMOSOME}

Lots of species may have tried variations on this theme to avoid extinction, but it seemed that none succeeded until, in 1995, researchers found a mammal that had managed to escape this fate. When they looked at the chromosomes of a small burrowing rodent called the mole vole, *Ellobius lutescens*, which lives in the foothills of the Caucasus mountains, they discovered that the male voles didn't have a Y-chromosome. Neither, it transpired, did they have a master SRY gene either. This inconspicuous little rodent has managed to activate a gene relay one or two stages down the line from SRY. And only just in time. The mole vole Y-chromosome has now completely disappeared. The vole is now safe from Y-chromosome-driven extinction, the only mammal species known to have succeeded in getting itself out of danger.

But one thing distinguishes *Homo sapiens* - we are at least capable of being aware of our impending demise. So do we need men? They are still required for breeding, if nothing else. But for how much longer?

The wide application of Intra-Cellular Sperm Injection (ICSI), the fertilisation of eggs by injecting sperm, could delay the extinction but it would still not prevent the progressive deterioration of the Y-chromosome. Other remedies have yet to be proved effective, but if men are to be retained they are at least worth considering. For instance, could we deliberately engineer the solution so fortuitously arrived at by the mole vole? The human Y-chromosome could be left to decay, but men would be reprieved. We now know the 27 genes that are present and necessary on today's Y-chromosome to make a man in full working order. It would be easy to cut them out of the wreckage of the Y-chromosome and re-assemble them into a compact genetic package. From there, it would be relatively straightforward to insert the package into another chromosome, where it would probably work straight away.

The purpose of all this effort and ingenuity is to avoid the extinction of men,

and with them our entire species. However, one radical solution to save the species is also the most genetically straightforward - to abandon men altogether. Though this sounds impossible, very little stands in its way from the genetic point of view. When sperm meets egg, it brings with it a set of nuclear chromosomes from the father, which, after fertilisation, mixes with a set of nuclear chromosomes from the mother. But there is nothing fundamental preventing the nuclear chromosomes coming not from a sperm but from another egg. We know from ICSI that sperm can be injected into eggs, and there is nothing to stop the nucleus from a second egg being injected instead.



But would it develop normally? At the moment the answer is no, but it is short-sighted to say that it is fundamentally impossible. Once the technical snags have been overcome - and I put the difficulties no higher than that - these embryos would grow into perfectly normal babies. The only difference from any other birth is that the sex is always predictable. The baby is always going to be a girl. The entire process has been accomplished without sperm, without Y-chromosomes and without men.

Importantly, the baby girls will not be clones. They are the same mixture of their parents' genes, shuffled just as thoroughly as any of today's children and they have two biological parents, not just one. Their only

difference from any other child is that instead of a father and mother, these girls have two mothers. From a genetic point of view, they are completely

normal, indistinguishable from any little girls around today and just as capable of having children with men (while they are still around).

Lesbian couples already enlist the help of a man to donate his set of chromosomes, packaged in a sperm, to fertilise the eggs of one of them. How much more attractive for these couples to have a baby to whom both, rather than just one, were parents. It is almost certain to happen and, unlike human cloning, I doubt there would be serious ethical objections. Men are now on notice.

· Adam's Curse by Bryan Sykes is published by Bantam Press at £18.99.

<http://www.theguardian.com/science/2003/aug/28/genetics.genderissues>

From Wikipedia – Beginning of Feminism Seneca Falls Convention



The Seneca Falls Convention was an early and influential women's rights convention held in Seneca Falls, New York.[1] It spanned two days: 19 July

1848 and 20 July 1848. New York women, upon the occasion of a visit by Philadelphia-based Lucretia Mott, a Quaker famous for her oratorical ability, planned the event. Mott's oratorical ability was rare for this era during which women were often not allowed to speak in public. Female Quakers local to the area organized the meeting along with Elizabeth Cady Stanton, a skeptical non-Quaker.

The meeting had six sessions, included a lecture on law, a humorous presentation, and multiple discussions about the role of women in society.

Stanton and the Quaker women presented two prepared documents, the Declaration of Sentiments and an accompanying list of resolutions, to be debated and modified before being put forward for signatures. A heated debate sprang up regarding women's right to vote, with many including Mott urging the removal of this concept, but Frederick Douglass argued eloquently for its inclusion, and the suffrage resolution was retained. Exactly 100 of approximately 300 attendees signed the document, mostly women.

The convention was seen by some of its contemporaries, including featured speaker Mott, as but a single step in the continuing effort by women to gain for themselves a greater proportion of social, civil and moral rights,[2] but it was viewed by others as a revolutionary beginning to the struggle by women for complete equality with men. Afterward, Stanton presented the resulting Declaration of Sentiments as a foundational document in the United States woman's suffrage movement, and she promoted the event as the first time that women and men gathered together to demand the right for women to vote. Stanton published the History of Woman Suffrage between 1881 and 1922 which identified the Seneca Falls Convention as the start of the push for women's suffrage in the United States.[2] By 1851, another convention was organized, called the National Women's Rights Convention, in Worcester, Massachusetts, the issue of women's right to vote had become a central tenet of the United States women's rights movement.[3] These conventions became annual events until the outbreak of the American Civil War in 1861.

Contents

- 1 Background
 - 1.1 Reform movement
 - 1.2 Abolitionism
 - 1.3 Women's rights
 - 1.4 Political gains
 - 1.5 Quaker influence
 - 2 Planning
 - 2.1 Announcement
 - 2.2 Declaration, grievances, resolutions
 - 3 First day
 - 3.1 Morning session
 - 3.2 Afternoon session
 - 3.3 Evening speech
 - 4 Second day
 - 4.1 Morning session, day two
 - 4.2 Afternoon session, day two
 - 4.3 Evening session, day two
 - 5 Afterward
 - 5.1 News reports
 - 5.2 Religious reaction
 - 5.3 Further conventions
 - 6 Historiography
 - 7 See also
 - 8 References
 - 9 External links

Background

Reform movement

In the decades leading up to 1848, a small number of women began to push against restrictions imposed upon them by society. A few men aided in this effort. In 1831, Reverend Charles Grandison Finney began allowing women to pray aloud in gatherings of men and women.[4] The Second Great Awakening was challenging women's traditional roles in religion. Recalling the era in 1870, Paulina Wright Davis set Finney's decision as the beginning of the American women's reform movement.[4]

Abolitionism

Starting in 1832, abolitionist and journalist William Lloyd Garrison organized anti-slavery associations which encouraged the full participation of women. Garrison's ideas were not welcomed by a majority of other

abolitionists, and those unwilling to include women split from him to form other abolitionist societies.

A few women began to gain fame as writers and speakers on the subject of abolition. In the 1830s, Lydia Maria Child wrote to encourage women to write a will,[5] and Frances Wright wrote books on women's rights and social reform. The Grimké sisters published their views against slavery in the late 1830s, and they began speaking to mixed gatherings of men and women for Garrison's American Anti-Slavery Society, as did Abby Kelley. Although these women lectured primarily on the evils of slavery, the fact that a woman was speaking in public was itself a noteworthy stand for the cause of women's rights. Ernestine Rose began lecturing in 1836 to groups of women on the subject of the "Science of Government" which included the enfranchisement of women.[6]

James and Lucretia Mott

In 1840, at the urging of Garrison and Wendell Phillips, Lucretia Coffin Mott and Elizabeth Cady Stanton traveled with their husbands and a dozen other American male and female abolitionists to London for the first World's Anti-Slavery Convention, with the expectation that a motion put forward by Phillips to include women's participation in the convention would be controversial. In London, the proposal was rebuffed after a full day of debate; the women were allowed to listen from the gallery but not allowed to speak or vote. Mott and Stanton became friends in London and on the return voyage, and together planned to organize their own convention to further the cause of women's rights, separate from abolition concerns. In 1842 Thomas M'Clintock and his wife Mary Ann became founding members of the Western New York Anti-Slavery Society and helped write its constitution. When he moved to Rochester in 1847, Frederick Douglass joined Amy and Isaac Post and the M'Clintocks in this Rochester-based chapter of the American Anti-Slavery Society.[7]

Women's rights

In 1839 in Boston, Margaret Fuller began hosting conversations, akin to French salons, among women interested in discussing the "great questions" facing their sex.[8] Sophia Ripley was one of the participants. In 1845, Fuller published *The Great Lawsuit*, asking women to claim themselves as self-dependent.

In the 1840s, women in America were reaching out for greater control of their lives. Husbands and fathers directed the lives of women, and many

doors were closed to female participation.[9] State statutes and common law prohibited women from inheriting property, signing contracts, serving on juries and voting in elections. Women's prospects in employment were dim: they could expect only to gain a very few service-related jobs, and were paid about half of what men were paid for the same work.[9] In Massachusetts, Brook Farm was founded by Sophia Ripley and her husband George Ripley in 1841 as an attempt to find a way in which men and women could work together, with women receiving the same compensation as men. The experiment failed.[10]

In the fall of 1841, Elizabeth Cady Stanton gave her first public speech, on the subject of the Temperance movement, in front of 100 women in Seneca Falls. She wrote to her friend Elizabeth J. Neal that she moved both the audience and herself to tears, saying "I infused into my speech an Homeopathic dose of woman's rights, as I take good care to do in many private conversations."[11]

Lucretia Mott met with Elizabeth Cady Stanton in Boston in 1842, and discussed again the possibility of a woman's rights convention.[7] They talked once more in 1847, prior to Stanton moving from Boston to Seneca Falls.[12]

Women's groups led by Lucretia Mott and Paulina Wright Davis held public meetings in Philadelphia beginning in 1846.[4] A wide circle of abolitionists friendly to women's rights began in 1847 to discuss the possibility of holding a convention wholly devoted to women's rights.[4] In October 1847, Lucy Stone gave her first public speech on the subject of women's rights, entitled *The Province of Women*, at her brother Bowman Stone's church in Gardner, Massachusetts.[13]

In March 1848, Garrison, the Motts, Abby Kelley Foster, Stephen Symonds Foster and others hosted an Anti-Sabbath meeting in Boston, to work toward the elimination of laws that apply only to Sunday, and to gain for the laborer more time away from toil than just one day of rest per week. Lucretia Mott and two other women were active within the executive committee,[14] and Mott spoke to the assemblage. Lucretia Mott raised questions about the

validity of blindly following religious and social tradition.[15]
Political gains

On April 7, 1848, in response to a citizen's petition, the New York State Assembly passed the Married Woman's Property Act, giving women the right to retain property they brought into a marriage, as well as property they acquired during the marriage. Creditors could not seize a wife's property to pay a husband's debts.[16] Leading up to the passage of this law, in 1846, supporters issued a pamphlet, probably authored by Judge John Fine,[17] which relied on its readers' familiarity with the United States Declaration of Independence to demand "That all are created free and equal ...",[17] and that this idea should apply equally to the sexes. "Women, as well as men, are entitled to the full enjoyment of its practical blessings".[17] A group of 44 married women of western New York wrote to the Assembly in March 1848, saying "your Declaration of Independence declares, that governments derive their just powers from the consent of the governed. And as women have never consented to, been represented in, or recognized by this government, it is evident that in justice no allegiance can be claimed from them ... Our numerous and yearly petitions for this most desirable object having been disregarded, we now ask your august body, to abolish all laws which hold married women more accountable for their acts than infants, idiots, and lunatics." [17]

Gerrit Smith made woman suffrage a plank in the Liberty Party platform on June 14–15, 1848.



The General Assembly in Pennsylvania passed a similar married woman's property law a few weeks later, one which Lucretia Mott and others had championed. These progressive state laws were seen by American women as a sign of new hope for women's rights.[16]

On June 2, 1848 in Rochester, New York, Gerrit Smith was nominated

as the Liberty Party's presidential candidate.[18] Smith was Elizabeth Cady Stanton's first cousin, and the two enjoyed debating and discussing political and social issues with each other whenever he came to visit.[18] At the National Liberty Convention, held June 14–15 in Buffalo, New York, Smith gave a major address,[19] including in his speech a demand for "universal suffrage in its broadest sense, females as well as males being entitled to vote." [18] The delegates approved a passage in their party platform addressing votes for women: "Neither here, nor in any other part of the world, is the right of suffrage allowed to extend beyond one of the sexes. This universal exclusion of woman ... argues, conclusively, that, not as yet, is there one nation so far emerged from barbarism, and so far practically Christian, as to permit woman to rise up to the one level of the human family." [18] At this convention, five votes were placed calling for Lucretia Mott to be Smith's vice-president—the first time in the United States that a woman was suggested for federal executive office.[18]

Quaker influence

Many members of the Religious Society of Friends, known as Quakers, made their homes in western New York state, near Seneca Falls. A particularly progressive branch lived in and around Waterloo in Seneca County, New York. These Quakers strove for marital relationships in which men and women worked and lived in equality.[9]

The M'Clintocks came to Waterloo from a Quaker community in Philadelphia. They rented property from Richard P. Hunt, a wealthy Quaker and businessman.[9] The M'Clintock and Hunt families opposed slavery; both participated in the free produce movement, and their houses served as stations on the Underground Railroad.[9]

Traditional Quaker tenets held that men and women should meet separately when making religious decisions. By the 1840s, some Hicksite Quakers determined to bring women and men together in the faith as an expression of their spiritual equality.[9] In June 1848, approximately 200 Hicksites, including the Hunts and the M'Clintocks, formed an even more radical Quaker group, known as the Yearly Meeting of Congregational Friends, or

Progressive Friends. The Progressive Friends intended to further elevate the influence of women in affairs of the faith. They introduced joint meetings of

men and women, giving women an equal voice.[9]

Lucretia and James Mott visited central and western New York in the summer of 1848 for a number of reasons, including visiting the Cattaraugus Reservation of the Seneca Nation and former slaves living in the province of Ontario, Canada. Mott was present at the meeting in which the Progressive Friends left the Hicksite Quakers. They also visited Lucretia's sister Martha Coffin Wright in Auburn, NY, where Mott also preached to prisoners at the Auburn State Penitentiary. Lucretia Mott's skill and fame as an orator drew crowds wherever she went.[20]

Announcement

After Quaker service on Sunday July 9, 1848, Lucretia Coffin Mott joined Mary Ann M'Clintock, Martha Coffin Wright (Mott's witty sister, several months pregnant),[21] Elizabeth Cady Stanton and Jane Hunt for tea at the Hunt home in Waterloo. The two eldest M'Clintock daughters, Elizabeth and Mary Ann, Jr. may have accompanied their mother. [22] Jane Hunt had given birth two weeks earlier, and was tending the baby at home. Over tea, Stanton, the only non-Quaker present, vented a lifetime's worth of pent-up frustration, her "long-accumulating discontent"[23] about women's subservient place in society. The five women decided to hold a women's rights convention in the immediate future, while the Motts were still in the area,[24] and drew up an announcement to run in the Seneca County Courier. The notice specified



that only women were invited to the first day's meetings on July 19, but both women and men could attend on the second day to hear Lucretia Mott speak, among others.[24] On July 11, the announcement first appeared, giving

readers just eight days' notice until the first day of convention.[25] Other papers such as Douglass's North Star picked up the notice, printing it on July 14.[24] The meeting place was to be the Wesleyan Methodist Chapel[26] in Seneca Falls. Built by a congregation of abolitionists and financed in part by Richard Hunt,[9] the chapel had been the scene of many reform lectures, and was considered the only large building in the area that would open its doors to a women's rights convention.[24] Declaration, grievances, resolutions

At their home in Waterloo on Sunday, July 16, the M'Clintocks hosted a smaller planning session for the convention. Mary Ann M'Clintock and her eldest daughters, Elizabeth and Mary Ann, Jr., discussed with Stanton the makeup of the resolutions that would be presented to the convention for approval. Each woman made certain her concerns were appropriately represented among the ten resolutions that they composed.[27] Taken together, the resolutions demanded that women should have equality in the family, education, jobs, religion, and morals.[17] One of the M'Clintock women selected the Declaration of Independence from 1776 as a model for the declaration they wanted to make at their convention. The Declaration of Sentiments was then drafted in the parlor on a round, three-legged, mahogany tea table.[28] Stanton changed a few words of the Declaration of Independence to make it appropriate for a statement by women, replacing "The history of the present King of Great Britain" with "The history of mankind" as the basis for "usurpations on the part of man toward woman." [29] The women added the phrase "and women" to make "... all men and women are created equal ..." [29] A list of grievances was composed to form the second part of the Declaration.[30]

Between July 16 and July 19, at home on her own writing desk, Stanton edited the grievances and resolutions. Henry Brewster Stanton, a lawyer, politician and Stanton's husband, helped substantiate the document by locating "extracts from laws bearing unjustly against woman's property interests." [30] On her own, Stanton added a more radical point to the list of grievances and to the resolutions: the issue of women's voting rights.[31] To

the grievances, she added "He has never permitted her to exercise her inalienable right to the elective franchise", and to the Sentiments, she added a line about man depriving woman of "the elective franchise, thereby leaving her without representation in the halls of legislation..."[31] Stanton then

copied the Declaration and resolutions into final draft form for presentation at the meeting. When he saw the addition of woman suffrage, Henry Stanton warned his wife "you will turn the proceedings into a farce." [32] He, like most men of his day, was not in favor of women gaining voting rights. Because he intended to run for elective office, he left Seneca Falls to avoid being connected with a convention promoting such an unpopular cause.[33] Elizabeth Cady Stanton asked her sister Harriet Cady Eaton to accompany her; Eaton brought her young son Daniel.[34]

On July 16, Lucretia Mott sent a note to Stanton apologizing in advance for James Mott not being able to attend the first day, as he was feeling "quite unwell".[35] Lucretia Mott wrote to say she would bring her sister, Martha Wright, and that the two women would participate in both days of the convention.[36]

First day

On July 19, 1848, the morning of the first day of convention, the organizing committee arrived at the Wesleyan Methodist Chapel shortly before ten o'clock on a hot, sunny day to find a crowd gathered outside and the church doors locked—an overlooked detail.[34] Stanton's young nephew Daniel was lifted through an open window so that he could unbar the doors from the inside. Even though the first session had been announced as being exclusively for women, some young children of both sexes had been brought by their mothers, and about 40 men were there expecting to attend. The men were not turned away, but were asked to remain silent. Mary Ann M'Clintock, Jr., 26 years old, was appointed secretary, to take notes.[34]

Morning session

Lucretia Mott was described as "the moving spirit of the occasion".[34]

Starting at 11 o'clock, Elizabeth Cady Stanton spoke first, exhorting each woman in the audience to accept responsibility for her own life, and to "understand the height, the depth, the length, and the breadth of her own degradation." [34] Lucretia Mott then spoke, encouraging all to take up the

cause. Stanton read the Declaration of Sentiments in its entirety, then re-read each paragraph so that it could be discussed at length, and changes incorporated. The question of whether men's signatures would be sought for the Declaration was discussed, with the vote looking favorable for including men, but the motion was tabled until the following day when men

themselves could participate.[37] The first session adjourned at 2:30 p.m. [38]

Afternoon session

After a pause for refreshment in the 90° heat,[37] an afternoon session began with Stanton and then Mott addressing the audience. The Declaration of Sentiments was read again and more changes were made to it. The resolutions, now numbering eleven with Stanton's addition of women's suffrage, were read aloud and discussed. Lucretia Mott read a humorous newspaper piece written by her sister Martha Wright in which Wright questioned why, after an overworked mother completed the myriad daily tasks that were required of her but not of her husband, she was the one upon whom written advice was "so lavishly bestowed." [39] Twenty-seven-year-old Elizabeth W. M'Clintock then delivered a speech, and the first day's business was called to a close.



Evening speech

In the evening, the meeting was opened to all persons, and Lucretia Mott addressed a large audience.[40] She spoke of the progress of other reform movements and so framed for her listeners the social and moral context for the struggle for women's rights. She asked the men present to help women gain the equality they deserved. [39] The editor of the National

Reformer, a paper in Auburn, New York, reported that Mott's extemporaneous evening speech was "one of the most eloquent, logical, and philosophical discourses which

we ever listened to." [40]

Second day

A larger crowd attended on the second day, including more men. Amelia Bloomer arrived late and took a seat in the upstairs gallery, there being none left in the main seating area. Quaker James Mott was well enough to attend, and he chaired the morning meeting; it was still too radical a concept that a woman serve as chair in front of both men and women. [39]

Morning session, day two

After Mott opened the meeting, the minutes of the previous day were read, and Stanton presented the Declaration of Sentiments. In regard to the grievance "He has taken from her all right in property, even to the wages she earns," Assemblyman Ansel Bascom stood to say that he had recently been

at the New York State Assembly which passed the Married Woman's Property Act. Bascom spoke at length about the property rights it secured for married women, including property acquired after marriage. [39] Further discussion of the Declaration ensued, including comments by Frederick Douglass, Thomas and Mary Ann M'Clintock, and Amy Post; the document was adopted unanimously. [41] The question of men's signatures was solved by having two sections of signatures, one for women followed by one for men. One hundred of the 300 [42] present signed the Declaration of Sentiments, including 68 women and 32 men. [43] Amelia Bloomer was one of the participants who did not endorse the Declaration; she was focused at that time on the temperance movement. [44] Ansel Bascom was the most conspicuous attendee who chose not to sign the Declaration. [45] The National Reformer reported that those in the audience who evidently regarded the Declaration as "too bold and ultra", including the lawyers known to be opposed to the equal rights of women, "failed to call out any opposition, except in a neighboring BAR-ROOM." [40]

Afternoon session, day two

Frederick Douglass stood up to speak in favor of women's right to vote.

At the afternoon session, the eleven resolutions were read again, and each one was voted on individually. The only one that was materially questioned

was the ninth, the one Stanton had added regarding women's right to vote. It read:

Resolved, that it is the duty of the women of this country to secure to themselves their sacred right to the elective franchise.[46]

Those who opposed this resolution argued that its presence would cause the other, more rational resolutions to lose support.[47] Others argued that only the social, civil and religious rights of women should be addressed, not the political rights.[32] James and Lucretia Mott were against the resolution; Lucretia said to Stanton, "Why Lizzie, thee will make us ridiculous." [32] Stanton defended the concept of woman suffrage, saying women would then be able to affect future legislation and gain further rights.[32] Frederick Douglass, the only African American at the meeting,[48] stood and spoke eloquently in favor; he said that he could not accept the right to vote himself as a black man if woman could not also claim that right. Douglass projected that the world would be a better place if women were involved in the political sphere. "In this denial of the right to participate in government, not merely the degradation of woman and the perpetuation of a great injustice happens, but the maiming and repudiation of one-half of the moral and intellectual power of the government of the world." [49] Douglass's powerful words rang true with many in attendance, and the resolution passed by a large majority.[41] Lucretia Mott spoke to end the session.[41]

Evening session, day two

Quaker Thomas M'Clintock served as chair for the evening session, opening it at half-past seven.[41] The minutes were read, then Stanton spoke in defense of the many severe accusations brought against the much-abused "Lords of Creation." [41] Following Stanton, Thomas M'Clintock read several passages from Sir William Blackstone's laws, to expose for the audience the basis of woman's current legal condition of servitude to man. [50] Lucretia Mott stood to offer another resolution: "Resolved, That the

speedy success of our cause depends upon the zealous and untiring efforts of both men and women, for the overthrow of the monopoly of the pulpit, and for the securing to woman an equal participation with men in the various trades, professions and commerce." [51] This, the twelfth resolution,

passed.

Mary Ann M'Clintock, Jr. spoke briefly, calling upon woman to arouse from her lethargy and be true to herself and her God. Douglass again rose to speak in support of the cause of woman. [51] Lucretia Mott spoke for an hour with one of her "most beautiful and spiritual appeals" [51] Although Lucretia Mott's reputation as a speaker drew the audience, Mott recognized Elizabeth Cady Stanton and Mary Ann M'Clintock as the "chief planners and architects" of the convention. [9] To close the meeting, a committee was appointed to edit and publish the convention proceedings, with Amy Post, Eunice Newton Foote, Mary Ann M'Clintock, Jr., Elizabeth W. M'Clintock and Stanton serving. [9]

Afterward

News reports

Local newspapers printed reports of the convention, some positive, others not. The National Reformer reported that the convention "forms an era in the progress of the age; it being the first convention of the kind ever held, and one whose influence shall not cease until woman is guaranteed all the rights now enjoyed by the other half of creation—Social, Civil and POLITICAL." [40] The Oneida Whig did not approve of the convention, writing of the Declaration: "This bolt is the most shocking and unnatural incident ever recorded in the history of womanity. If our ladies will insist on voting and legislating, where, gentleman, will be our dinners and our elbows? Where our domestic firesides and the holes in our stockings?" [52]

Soon, newspapers across the country picked up the story. Reactions varied widely. In Massachusetts, the Lowell Courier published its opinion that, with women's equality, "the lords must wash the dishes, scour up, be put to the tub, handle the broom, darn stockings." [17] In St. Louis, Missouri, the Daily Reveille trumpeted that "the flag of independence has been hoisted for the second time on this side of the Atlantic." [17] Horace Greeley in the New York Tribune wrote "When a sincere republican is asked to say in sober earnest what adequate reason he can give, for refusing the demand of women

to an equal participation with men in political rights, he must answer, None at all. However unwise and mistaken the demand, it is but the assertion of a natural right, and such must be conceded."[17]

Religious reaction

Some of the ministers heading congregations in the area attended the Seneca Falls Convention, but none spoke out during the sessions, not even when comments from the floor were invited. On Sunday, July 23, many who had attended, and more who had not, attacked the Convention, the Declaration of Sentiments, and the resolutions. Women in the congregations reported to Stanton, who saw the actions of the ministers as cowardly; in their congregations, no one would be allowed to reply.[53]



Further conventions

Signers of the Declaration of Sentiments hoped for "a series of Conventions, embracing every part of the country" to follow their own meeting. Because of the fame and drawing power of Lucretia Mott, who would not be staying in the Upstate New York

area for much longer, a regional Woman's Rights Convention was held two weeks later in Rochester, New York with Abigail Bush serving as president, and Lucretia Mott as featured speaker. In the next two years, "the infancy ... of the movement",[54] local and state women's rights conventions were called in Ohio, Indiana, and Pennsylvania.[55]

Charlotte Woodward, alone among all 100 signers, was the only one still alive in 1920 when the Nineteenth Amendment passed. Woodward was not

well enough to vote herself.[56]

Historiography

In 1870, Paulina Wright Davis authored a history of the antebellum women's rights movement, and received approval of her account from many of the involved suffragists including Lucretia Mott and Elizabeth Cady Stanton.[4] Davis' version gave the Seneca Falls meeting in 1848 a minor role, equivalent to other local meetings that had been held by women's groups in the late 1840s. Davis set the beginning of the national and international women's rights movement at Worcester, Massachusetts in 1850, at the National Women's Rights Convention when women from many states were invited, the influence of which was felt across the continent and in Great Britain.[4] Stanton seemed to agree; in an address to the National Woman Suffrage Association (NWSA) convention in 1870, on the subject of the women's rights movement, she said "The movement in England, as in America, may be dated from the first National Convention, held at Worcester, Mass., October, 1850." [57]

In 1876, in the spirit of the nation's centennial celebrations, Stanton and Susan B. Anthony decided to write a more expansive history of the women's rights movement. They invited Lucy Stone to help, but Stone declined to be part of the project; she was of the opinion that Stanton and Anthony would not fairly portray the divisive split between NWSA and American Woman Suffrage Association (AWSA). Stanton and Anthony wrote without her and, in 1881, Stanton published the first volume of the *History of Woman Suffrage*, and placed herself at each of its most important events, marginalizing Stone's contribution.[58] In the volume, Stanton did not mention the Liberty Party's plank on woman suffrage pre-dating the Seneca Falls Convention by a month, and she did not describe the Worcester National Women's Rights Convention, organized by Stone and Davis in 1850, as the beginning of the women's rights movement. Rather, Stanton named the 1840 Anti-Slavery Convention in London as the birth of the

"movement for woman's suffrage, in both England and America".[4] She positioned the Seneca Falls meeting as her own political debut, and characterized it as the beginning of the women's rights movement,[12] calling it "the greatest movement for human liberty recorded on the pages of history—a demand for freedom to one-half the entire race." [2] Stanton

worked to enshrine the Declaration of Sentiments as a foundational treatise in a number of ways, not the least of which was by imbuing the small, three-legged tea table upon which the first draft of it was composed an importance similar to that of Thomas Jefferson's desk upon which he wrote the Declaration of Independence.[12] The M'Clintocks gave Stanton the table, then Stanton gave it to Susan B. Anthony on the occasion of her 80th birthday,[59] though Anthony had no part in the Seneca Falls meeting.[23] In keeping with Stanton's promotion of the table as an iconic relic, women's rights activists put it in a place of honor at the head of the casket at the funeral of Susan B. Anthony on March 14, 1906.[60] Subsequently, it was displayed prominently on the stage at each of the most important suffrage meetings until 1920,[59] even though the grievance and resolution about woman suffrage was not written on it.[30] The table is kept at the Smithsonian Institution's National Museum of American History in Washington, D.C.[61]

Lucretia Mott reflected in August 1848 upon the two women's rights conventions in which she had participated that summer, and assessed them no greater than other projects and missions she was involved with. She wrote that the two gatherings were "greatly encouraging; and give hope that this long neglected subject will soon begin to receive the attention that its importance demands." [2]

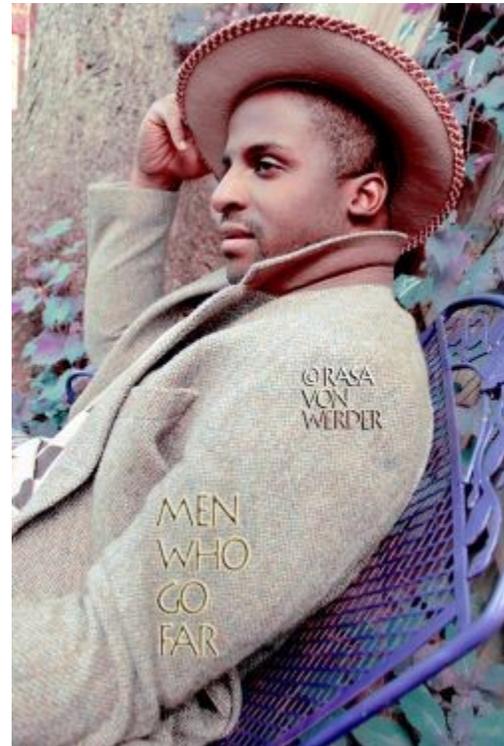
Historian Gerda Lerner has pointed out that religious ideas provided a fundamental source for the Declaration of Sentiments. Most of the women attending the convention were active in Quaker or evangelical Methodist movements. The document itself drew from writings by the evangelical Quaker Sarah Grimké to make biblical claims that God had created woman equal to man and that man had usurped God's authority by establishing "absolute tyranny" over woman.[62] According to author Jami Carlacio, Grimké's writings opened the public's eyes to ideas like women's rights, and for the first time they were willing to question conventional notions about the subordination of women.[63]

Why we need Matriarchy By William Bond

Rasa says: William Bond is the Prophet of Matriarchy – it's most important voice in our era. I marvel at his logic & wisdom

The whole written history of the human race has been a story of conflict, warfare, genocide, slavery, injustice and poverty, and we don't find much difference today in our TV news. We have had many great thinkers trying to solve these problems, through either religion or politics, but what is noticeable with all these solutions, is that they all have failed. Religions like Christianity, Islam and Buddhism all have failed to stop conflict and wars, and in many cases seem to make the situation worse, as conflict between different religions and religious sects has caused many wars.

Political systems haven't been that successful either, as countries with different political ideologies have fought each other, over this. They even have failed to create equality as well. For instance in the French revolution that promised equality for all people, only succeeded in creating a reign of terror as men like Robespierre and later Napoleon Bonaparte fought for power. Later on Communism and Socialism also attempted to create an equal society but likewise failed. The only political system that has noticeably improved the lives of the people has been democracy, even though wars and inequality are still commonplace in democratic countries. Because of the failure of both religions and politics to create a better world for us all, many people have given up on this, while those who still try, end up using the same methods that has been tried so many times in the past. But throughout recorded history the one thing that hasn't been tried and that is Matriarchy. In the whole of recorded history it has been men



who have ruled our world, and as history has shown us so many times, men do a terrible job in doing this. So if we recognize that men on the whole make dreadful rulers, then it makes sense to see if women can do a better job.

So why would women do a far better job in ruling our world than men? The reason would be to do with our basic instincts. Men have a competitive instinct and women have a maternal instinct and these instincts make a big difference in the way men and women behave.

Most male animals tend to fight each other for power and access to females, and evolutionists tell us this is a good thing, as the strongest male gets to pass on his genes to the next generation. This may be alright for animals to behave like this but can be a disaster when human males have the same instincts. We can see this behaviour in sport. Back in medieval times they had the sport of jousting where two riders charge each other with long lancers on horseback. This is not much different to the way stags, bulls and rams with big horns, charge each other every spring. Nowadays, we also see similar behaviour in a rugby scrum, or American football scrimmage. This is also true of other sports where there is not a lot of difference in the way male kangaroos box each other and the way men fight in a boxing ring.

There is not a big problem with men competing with each other in sport, but it becomes a real problem when men compete on a battle field with spears, swords, rifles, machine guns, field guns, flame throwers, aircraft, rockets and nuclear weapons. There has never been a time, in recorded history, when men were not fighting a war somewhere on our planet. While in the cold war between the USA and USSR, from the early 1950s to the 1980s, men come close to committing global suicide through nuclear warfare.

This fierce competitive instinct also creates very unequal societies as well. Although people have demanded equality for the whole of recorded history, it has never happened, and we can understand why, by observing the behaviour of male animals. For instance, a male stag will fight other male stags to have the biggest harem of females he can possibly have. There is no sense of justice or fairness in this, it is always, “the winner takes it all”. The biggest and strongest stag gets to mate with most of the females and those who are not strong enough, never get the chance to mate. In other words, in male competition, there is no equality, and this has been the case in every society ruled by men.

In most of history we have been ruled by chiefs, warlords, kings, emperors and dictators. These men have taken all the wealth of the land to

themselves and shared them out only to those who will support their rule. The majority of rulers in history have had untold wealth, while the majority of people live in poverty, and at one time slavery was commonplace. Democracy has improved on this but we still have a situation where the majority of wealth of any country, is still in the hands of only a handful of people. So it means, because of men's powerful competitive instincts we will always have wars and very unfair societies, while men continue to rule our world.

If that is the case, why would women do a better job at ruling the world? The reason would be that women have a powerful nurturing instinct. We see this from a very early age when little boys like to play with toy guns, cars and planes, while little girls like to play with dolls and prams. In the animal world it is very rare to see female animals fight each other unless they are a carnivorous animal. The focus of most females is to bring the young into the world and to care and look after them, until they can fend for themselves.

This means that if we had matriarchal governments, where the vast majority of the members of the government were women, then this government will be dominated by women's maternal instinct. These women will have far less interest in warfare than a male patriarchal government, and will be better at negotiating peace, in any dispute. A matriarchal government will not have the same interest in competition for wealth and power as their main focus of attention will be on the children of the countries they rule. No female dominated government will want to see children live in poverty and ignorance, so they will put far more of the resources of any country they rule, into the welfare of children. In the process of helping the children they will within a generation, also help everyone else in the country they rule.

When matriarchy is discussed, some people mention Margaret Thatcher and point out they she wasn't a very caring leader, so it seems all women are judged by her actions, but we wish to explain that a female leader of a patriarchal political party, is not a Matriarchal government. Like most female politicians in patriarchal political parties women cannot get respect and recognition unless she becomes, 'one of the boys'. In other words, women who try to get ahead in any patriarchal institution, has to act and behave like competitive and ruthless men, because if she was to show her caring and maternal nature, she would be condemned as being weak and sentimental.

In his book, "The Inevitability of Patriarchy", Steven Goldberg put

forward a powerful argument that men's competitive behaviour, will always make men strive harder than most women to gain the high-status roles in any society. He claims this means that men will always outnumber women in most positions of power in our world. To be fair, this is the situation in our world today, and has always been the case throughout recorded history. So if this is true, how is it possible for women to rule the world?

Before we had democracy, it would have been impossible for women to rule any country, because men ruled through violence and intimidation, and women would find it hard to compete with men in a world of violence. It is true we have had, in the past, Queens like Elizabeth 1 of England and Catherine the Great of Russia, but they had to still rule governments, dominated by men and male values. But today, through democracy, it is now possible for a political party to gain power without the use of violence, so it would be possible for women to set up a Matriarchal political party or even take over existing political parties.

Now, many feminists say that one sex shouldn't rule our world and men and women should share power equally. The big problem with this, is that equality is an unknown concept to competitive minded men. As pointed out previously, men have attempted to create an equal society through the French revolution as well as communism and socialism, and completely failed in this. In a government of equal numbers of men and women, there is nothing to stop men fiercely competing against the women for power. Women then have the choice of either giving away their power, or to learn to be as assertive and competitive as men. So unless women learn to be as ruthless as Margaret Thatcher they cannot compete against men for power. So this is why we need to have Matriarchal political parties of only women, so they do not have to compete within their party with very competitive men and together can create a powerful sisterhood.

So this means that while men ruled through violence and intimidation, patriarchy was the only option. But through democracy if women are willing to set up their own matriarchal political parties, then the people have a real choice in what sort of world they want to live in. The people can choose to vote for the status-quo in traditional patriarchal political parties and continue to allow competitive minded men rule our world. Or they can vote for a Matriarchal party and allow caring and nurturing women to rule instead. This then will give the people a genuine choice of voting to live in a far more caring and loving world.

RASA DIARY – the Order

Everything meaningful that has happened to me - all the forks along the road, have been taken care of by the Almighty. How I bought my house, how I started my business in 1986-87 that brought me wealth for the first time in my life middle age {stripping I was ripped off by the owners who made all the \$\$ off me} ...my husband that blessed me so much - all of it was orchestrated by God, determined by God. I did not know or understand what the road was but still, I tried my best, & God did the rest.



I channeled JUDGE JULIE again last night. - Been channeling her for over a year. Can hear her clearly - I believe in her. She is the FIRST ONE that told me there is GREAT WEALTH coming to me re my life story - movie & all that. She said 'more money than you know what to do with.'

That is why I want to NOW PREPARE for the NEW ORDER - I must have it organized in my head so I at least know how to take that first step prior to the miles ahead of me. If I suddenly have 2 million to spend - what do I do for the order? This is how discussing it with you guys will be a great help. I need solid ideas & trust the rest to God. I will take one

step - she will take TWO. But I must take that first step - that's how it works!

Example: I have 2 million in my hands. Now I go looking for REAL ESTATE to start the Order. Begin looking at TRAILER PARKS in this vicinity {could be Pennsylvania also as it's only a 20 min. {Susquehanna} drive from here & real estate & taxes are even lower there}....And so as I search other opportunities come up, like let's say an old school complex - like an old College that no one is buying. You can see the possibilities there. An Institution that has gone defunct - few people are interested. And God suddenly appears to me IN A DREAM & says, like She said for my house, "I have the real estate for your Order - buy it!"

And then, how do I get the women & children families to move in? There's a big one! I might want to import some poor women & children FROM INDIA or other countries! They won't be as SPOILED as Americans! Or go to the poorest areas in America for women who have no husbands & DON'T WANT ONE necessarily for the ABUSE they have been through - want to escape from men - this area could be Appalachia.

How do I reach out to these people, find them, & get them to my Order? Do I set up an OFFICE first & give jobs to a few women who will work under me? - An executive who answers directly to me, then a couple others. - As I will not be able to do it all just me, myself & I, lol. Granted I will try to get women who believe as we do - guarantee them security, not necessarily LOTS of money, but room & board, food, a forever home if they want it, etc. And even that does not mean it would be CHEAP for me. It would be 20-30k or more bucks out of my pocket for the most reasonable way we could SUPPORT each woman. Then there's her kids. The biggest saving for us in terms of cash would be their dwelling on the premises. Today {2025} you can drop 12k for a decent place to live - in NYC my grandson got a basement studio for that. But we save that by having the real estate - for which of course we pay taxes, upkeep & all that but it's less than if we had to pay the individual 12k a year for them to rent their own space. These things I have to work out.

If a woman is TRULY COMMITTED like I have been she does not seek only money - I worked FOR FREE all my life & STILL DO to further the Cause! I have never been paid for my religious, spiritual work - I hardly ever asked for or received donations. {When I did they moaned & groaned so much for the small donations asked I decided it wasn't worth the aggravation & stopped asking.} I do this because I MUST; it's inside my strongest INSTINCT to do what God wants in this regard - Female Empowerment.

Last night I asked Judge Julie about this book. She said,
"I see a window as big as the Empire State Building - a window of Opportunity."

I will do more channeling on this later on.

Thursday, 23 January 2025 **Women Are Indeed Higher Beings**

From Pete Jackson:

A 2017 [scientific study](#) on gender difference confirms what we in the Matriarchy movement have already known, and thinkers like Ashley Montagu have discussed over half a century ago: Women are indeed the better half of humanity. And Women's and men's brains really are apparently wired differently, to one degree or another.

This [study](#), consisting of behavioral experiments conducted by neuroscientists (Alexander Soutschek, *et al.*) at the University of Zurich, find that not only are Women more likely to be generous and men more likely to be selfish, but that there is a neurological explanation for such differences. To wit, Women's brains tend to reward prosocial (unselfish) behavior where as men's brains tend to reward selfish behavior. The brain's reward center (the striatum, which releases a hit of dopamine as the reward) was found to differentially activated in that regard in these experiments. And when dopamine was blocked, the opposite tendencies were increased by both genders. Thus, at a neurological level, Women are essentially rewarded for kindness, while men are rewarded for being selfish.

Gee, who woulda thunk it? In other news, water is wet, the sun rises in the east, and a bear does its business in the woods.

Of course, the perennial "nature versus nurture" question inevitably comes into play here, and the researchers predictably conclude that their findings are more likely due to nurture than nature. But I believe that it is, at the very least, a bit of both, if not more nature than nurture, as any explanation for the findings that relies entirely on nurture seems to merely coast toward such a conclusion. Women seem to be naturally more prosocial and community-minded on average than men, even if culture can magnify (or reduce) such differences as well.

Thus, this study should lend support to the idea that Women are likely much better leaders than men, and that their feminine paradigm of leadership would be superior as well. And any economy run by Women is likely to eventually tend more or less toward a "[gift economy](#)" rather than an "exchange economy like we have now under patriarchy. (Though I would argue now that a *pure* gift economy" would be very difficult if not impossible to do at *scale*, and thus I advocate a "hybrid economy" of both gifts and exchanges.) Remember, the literal meaning of the word "community" is "free sharing of gifts" in the original Latin. So what are we waiting for?

Let the planetary healing begin!

And to all the men reading this: DO NOT take this study as license to be selfish jerks! Women's kindness and generosity is NOT a weakness, and it is NOT unlimited, so stop treating it like it is unless you really want to see their dark side (yes, it does exist, and I strongly advise against activating it, ever). Remember, when Women are happy, the world is happy. And when they are not, watch out, fellas!



Paid Family Leave Revisited

By Ajax the Great (Pete Jackson)

In 2017, an op-ed at CNN by Vanessa Brown Calder of the pro-corporate glibertarian Cato Institute [claimed](#) that paid family leave policies actually backfire on Women by making companies less likely to hire them as well as entrenching traditional gender roles. She seems to see it as a zero-sum game for some reason. And even now, the article is still likely being linked to on other articles discussing this important topic. Even if they don't always cite it directly, people on social media still repeat the ideas found within it, for example.

First of all, except for a very few states, the USA is the only modern or even semi-modern country that does not offer any paid leave for Mothers, let alone fathers or anyone else for that matter. And even then, the few states that do are rather stingy compared to most other industrialized nations. The USA makes Scrooge look like Santa Claus by comparison in that regard. (So much for "Mothers and apple pie".)

Secondly, is there really any truth to the op-ed author's specious claim? According to the weight of research evidence over the past decade or two, not really. Except perhaps for poorly-designed programs that 1) force employers to pay for it, rather than via taxes (or money creation), 2) are limited only to mothers or are otherwise not gender neutral, and/or 3) have an unusually long duration--though that last one remains debatable, given the stunning success in the Nordic countries (whose durations of paid leave often exceed a year). In fact, the [only conclusively proven and robust downside](#)--if one can even call it that--to long leave durations (i.e. longer than a year) is that they *tend to* discourage Mothers from returning to paid work compared with durations between nine months and a year. (A very subjective "downside" at that.)

Otherwise, [the well-documented benefits](#) to Women, children, society, and even men as well outweigh any supposed costs. Ultimately, everyone is better off as a result. It is a win-win-win situation for everyone but the oligarchs, in other words. Thus, a no-brainer. See Taryn Morrissey's 2017 book [Cradle to Kindergarten](#) for a good review of the general topic of why the USA should join the rest of the developed world and invest much more

in early childhood care and education, which will pay major dividends for society in the long run.

And in a country where Women have already reached a critical mass in the workforce, especially at mid- to high-level positions, have very generous paid family leave of a year or even longer could literally be done *right now* given enough political will. Otherwise, starting fairly small and then gradually making it more generous and longer duration is a good foot-in-the-door strategy in the long run.

Of course, once Women finally reclaim their rightful place as the new leaders of the free world, this will no longer even be a debate anymore. In the future when all or nearly all high-level managers and executives are Women, and many if not most of whom are Mothers, things will be very different indeed, and likely fundamentally so.

True, paid family leave is **not an end goal**, but merely a good *starting point* for a more equitable society overall. That is the FLOOR, not the ceiling! Other things need to happen as well, such as Universal Basic Income (UBI), single-payer Medicare For All, shorter and more flexible workweeks for *all* workers, more paid time off for *all* workers, equal pay, affordable high-quality childcare and early childhood education, as well as longer-term cultural changes as well. And of course, the biggest elephant in the room--MEN--really need to start pulling their weight for once. But in the meantime, if we make the perfect the enemy of the good, we ultimately end up with neither.

So what are we waiting for? MAMASTE!

Mother Nature Knows Exactly What She Is Doing

By Ajax the Great (Pete Jackson)



In a [previous article](#), I had noted that we have little if anything to fear from an aging and eventually shrinking population in the future, while the very real ecological problems of overpopulation and ecological overshoot greatly dwarf any social and economic problems of the former. But I did not get fully into the *mechanics* of exactly WHY birth rates are falling and have been falling for quite a while now.

I would of course be remiss not to note that the plandemic

and especially the jabs (I for one *refuse* to inaccurately call these novel and experimental gene therapy drugs by their preferred V-word) played a role, but the trend of falling birthrates began LONG before anyone ever even *heard* of the "novel coronavirus". In fact, it goes back *decades*.

It's almost like Gaia is trying to tell us something. So read on, and let's answer the "clue phone" ringing louder than ever....

There also physical factors dampening fertility such as endocrine disruptors and other pollutants, which clearly play a role, along with widespread use of both licit and illicit drugs as well, but most of the drop in birthrates is due to more people of both genders *choosing* (consciously or unconsciously) to have either fewer kids or no kids at all.

The obvious reason? Women are generally no longer forced and coerced as they once were to be serial breeding slaves, at least not in the rich-world countries. So unsurprisingly, they are now having fewer kids, and starting later in life than before. No wonder the reactionaries want so desperately to revoke Women's hard-won reproductive rights. In fact, Women all over the world are increasingly FED UP with patriarchy, especially in traditional societies that have recently modernized. To cite an extreme example, the country with the world's lowest total fertility rate (TFR), South Korea, there is currently even a Lysistrata-like movement called the "[4B movement](#)" (a combination of reproductive strike, dating strike, marriage strike, and sex strike against men by primarily the younger generation of Women) that is apparently rapidly catching on over there. And it [seems to be spreading](#) to the USA as well, especially following the 2024 election.

And in parallel with that, a more subtle reason also emerges: as men now have more "skin in the game" legally in regards to the children that they sire, compared with just a few generations ago, men also are finding that having too many kids and/or too soon is more burden than benefit for them as well. Furthermore, at least in the rich-world countries, children are generally no longer a source of cheap labor anymore. So it really doesn't make economic sense anymore for men to have lots of kids like in the past either.

Meanwhile, under late-stage capitalism and late-stage patriarchy, the cost of raising children continues to skyrocket along with the extreme inequality and (often planned and artificial) scarcity of resources (especially housing) thanks to the oligarchy and their sycophantic lackeys in government. That impacts both genders, of course. Increased life expectancy, urbanization,

technology, and an accelerating pace of life also contribute to reduced birthrates well.

It is also an opportunity cost for Women as well, in that now that Women are now allowed to have (gasp!) education, careers, and stuff like that, and thus attempting the high birthrates of the past would clearly interfere with and put a damper on that. Time and energy are finite resources, after all. Reactionaries of course, at least when they aren't too craven to say the quiet part out loud, would cynically argue that Women thus have "too many choices" now, and that forcibly taking opportunities away from Women (!) would be the only way to restore the high birthrates of the past. Technically, they are not entirely incorrect. That, and/or restoring the very high poverty and death rates (both infant/child and maternal) of the distant past, would indeed be the only way to restore such high birthrates. But I don't think any *sane* person really wants to do either, nor would it be even remotely ethical.

Nor are the high birthrates of the past really a good idea in an overpopulated world in ecological overshoot, obviously. "Replacement rate," which ultimately results in a long-term stable population number that is neither growing nor shrinking, is a total fertility rate (TFR) of roughly 2.1 children born per Woman. For example, a TFR of, say, 1.5-1.8 or so (where most of the world currently seems to be converging towards, even in many non-rich countries) for a few generations would lead to a gentle and gradual population decline of roughly 10% to 25% per generation once positive momentum ends and then negative momentum sets in. (A TFR of 1.0, around where most of East Asia seems to be converging, would result in an even sooner and faster population drop of about 50% per generation, and so on.) Then, as the world becomes less crowded, and thus the cost of living drops, Women will likely decide to have somewhat more kids and the TFR will eventually settle around replacement rate once again.

Indeed, put too many rats in the same cage, and they simply stop breeding. Same with humans, apparently. And a gilded cage is still a cage.

All of this dovetails nicely with the [Gaia hypothesis](#) per James Lovelock. That is, Mother Nature knows exactly what she is doing when a grossly overpopulated species wreaks havoc on the Earth as we continually

transgress planetary boundaries like there is no tomorrow. In the case of modern humans, we have artificially (and temporarily!) pushed back many of the natural limits that once held our population in check, so now we are, not coincidentally, losing at least some of the previous desire and/or ability to procreate until we ultimately get back into balance with Nature, God willing. So it is unsurprising that all of the overt pronatalism in the world, even literally *paying* Women to have kids, is [NOT really working](#) to raise birthrates more than at the very margins. Even the very generous and progressive Nordic countries are still significantly below replacement rate, albeit still higher than most of their neighbors to the south (except for France, who is also *almost* as generous as the Nordics).

That's not to say that a generous progressive and pro-humanity agenda (such as Universal Basic Income, Medicare For All, generous paid family leave, flexible work-life balance, shorter workweek, free or subsidized childcare, improved education, better support for parents and children in general, and stuff like that) would be useless, far from it. I believe that it is simply the *right thing to do* for its own sake *regardless*. It's called *ethics*, and respecting the inherent *dignity of the human person*. Humanism, in other words. But, short of literally paying Mothers a total of at least \$360,000 per child* (the [approximate average cost](#) of raising ONE child from birth until age 18, excluding higher education) in 2025 dollars, if one is somehow counting on such things merely to stop the population from aging or shrinking, they are most likely barking up the wrong tree. The most it could do in that regard is slow down the rate of population aging and decline, so as not to hit too large a "pothole" on the road to sustainability.

(*NOTE: If your jaw just dropped reading that figure, think of it like this: Mothering is literally the most important job in the world, yet it is one that literally pays NEGATIVE "wages". The [updated 2025 sum of \\$360,000](#) is really just breaking even, basically. Now you see why practically all pronatalist initiatives, monetary or otherwise, don't really move the needle.)

Regardless, we must leave room for Nature, lest Nature ultimately not leave room for us. We ignore that basic maxim at our own peril, not to mention that of the entire planet.

And certainly, we must never, *ever*, force, coerce, or deceive anyone to have kids against their will, period. That is a very backward, outmoded, illiberal, and all-around toxic thing to do to anyone, and does NOT respect the dignity of the human person. Doing so treats humanity solely as a means to an end, not an end in itself. That should go without saying, of course, but when carrots fail, there will be the temptation to use sticks, as some countries are already doing today.

In a nutshell, an aging and shrinking population is inevitable, baked into the cake for several generations now, and the only thing we can really do is *adapt* to it. How we will "ride the slide" is ultimately the "make or break" point for our species during the current Anthropocene epoch. And the Earth will ultimately thank us if we get it right (and we absolutely cannot afford to get it wrong, as that is not an option).

Let the planetary healing begin!

P.S. I realized that I had glossed over and neglected to mention the factor of NARCISSISM. Some would argue that a supposed increase in "cultural narcissism" is at least partially responsible for people choosing to have fewer kids or none at all. If that is true, then that is actually a GOOD thing on balance. Narcissists truly make some of the very worst parents as a rule (second only to psychopaths and sociopaths), and narcissists of course tend to beget more narcissists, via nature, nurture, or both. And a culture causing fewer narcissists to procreate as much will cause them to ultimately go largely extinct within a few generations, which would be to everyone's ultimate benefit overall. In any case, attempting economic degrowth without population degrowth is ultimately an exercise in futility. Once again, Mother Nature knows exactly what she is doing.



The Misogyny-Misandry Death Spiral

By Ajax the Great (Pete Jackson)

With all that has been going on in the world lately, one common thread seems to be noticeable these days. Scratch the

surface of so many problems, and you will often find some flavor of misogyny lurking under the surface.

First, some definitions:

Misogyny: hatred and/or hostility towards Women and girls

Misandry: hatred and/or hostility towards men and boys

Misanthropy: hatred and/or hostility towards humanity in general, regardless of gender

After the 2024 election in the USA, the [4B Movement](#) (of Women to essentially boycott men) began trending stateside online, though it was already several years old by then in the Republic of Korea (South Korea), its birthplace. Dig a little deeper into exactly why it originated there, of all countries, and you will see that they actually have a pretty massive and systemic misogyny problem over there. It's often very subtle of course, and the fellas there always seem so nice and friendly to outside observers from the rest of the world, but beware: a "kinder, gentler patriarchy" is still a patriarchy. They are basically a traditional society that has rapidly (and unevenly) modernized, and still has a LOT of old patriarchal baggage to unpack. And just beneath the surface, it is apparently downright horrifying for so many of the Women of South Korea, so much that so many want nothing to do with men at all if they can help it. And it really shows most starkly of all in their all-time record low birthrates (lowest in the world currently, with a TFR of as low as 0.80-0.90 children per Woman, less than half the replacement of 2.1) which no amount of pronatalism seems to be able to raise.

Even their utterly dystopian and Stalinist totalitarian neighbor to the north (the DPRK, or North Korea) somehow manages significantly higher rates of procreation than South Korea these days, so that really says something indeed!

Now zoom out to the world as a whole, particularly on the internet and social media. Misogyny seems to be reactionary, refractory, and recrudescing in recent years all over the world, with the USA being the most

recent ground zero for this ugly trend. And in very recent years, especially online, you will also notice at least in some circles an equal and opposite reaction (i.e. misandry) per Newton's laws of physics, even though it is not systemic like misogyny is. But it does appear to unwittingly give ammunition to the latter all the same, unfortunately. And social media only amplifies both hostilities further, and it ultimately spills over into the offline world as well. Zoom out even further and look at it on a longer time scale as well, and you will clearly see a vicious cycle and downward spiral occur as follows:

Misogyny begets misandry begets misogyny begets misandry begets misogyny begets misandry begets misogyny begets misandry begets misogyny begets misandry begets misogyny, and so on.

It's enough to turn practically anyone into a full-blown, all-around misanthrope! At least then, you don't actually have to decide which gender you dislike the most.

This phenomenon is what I call the "Misogyny-Misandry Death Spiral", or MMDS for short. And the MMDS is a negative-sum (lose-lose) game for all. It leads to nothing but tribalism, polarization, balkanization, and toxicity all around. As Dr. Martin Luther King Jr. famously said, "Hate cannot drive out hate. Only love can do that".

Divide et impera. Divide and rule. Rinse and repeat. While the oligarchs laugh at the "little people" all the way to the bank.

The results of events in the USA – 2024 - are in fact both a cause and a consequence of this vicious death spiral, which threatens to destroy the country, and ultimately the world if left unchecked.

Of course, men could very easily end this spiral right now along with the broader gender war if they truly wanted to, by "accepting the unacceptable" and surrendering to Women. But unfortunately, there is nowhere near a critical mass willing to do so at this time yet.

More from Pete Jackson:

Antonio Melonio notably wrote a [great article](#) called "The Childfree Are Ungovernable", noting how the capitalist oligarchs have

another, related major reason why they want the common people to have as many kids as possible ASAP: to make us all easier to control as good little serfs. And that dovetails well with [another good article](#) of his: "Declining Birth Rates Are A Good Thing, Actually".

P.S. Notice also how they want people, especially women, to start having kids as early in life as possible, particularly before beginning any form of higher education. Thus, when they start early, then it becomes the path of least resistance to keep having one baby after another, kneecapping women's careers and getting women stuck in a quagmire. That's a *feature*, not a bug, of their plan to keep women tied down and tethered to men. And of course, the Broliarchs/oligarchs are also no friend to the vast majority of men either, as clearly working-class men will be financially on the hook for it all if the oligarchs get their way and then gut all social welfare programs. Much like Adam's punishment in Genesis, "You will work for every crumb", fellas! If women are to be brood mares, then men will thus have to be...WORK HORSES. Patriarchy has a rather nasty habit of backfiring on men as well, after all.

Again, all the more reason NOT to give them what they want.
Run, it's a trap! From Pete Jackson



Binghamton University Interviews Me

On Tuesday, February 4, 2025 at 08:01:01 AM EST, Pipe Dream News
news@bupipedream.com wrote:

Hi Rasa,

I understand that you're busy and I appreciate your making time to accommodate us. Here are a few questions regarding your experiences and female sexuality that I would appreciate your insight on:

- 1) As someone with a diverse range of experiences regarding sexuality, from sex work to taking a vow of celibacy, how do you feel your perception of sexuality has changed?
- 2) What advice do you have for women dealing with shame or stigma surrounding their sexuality, particularly as they get older?
- 3) In your book, you discuss relationships you have had with younger men. How do you feel about age-gap relationships and their effects on both parties?
- 4) What message regarding female sexuality do you hope young people take away from hearing about your experiences?
- 5) Any other comments or concerns?

Rasa's answers:

1) As someone with a diverse range of experiences regarding sexuality, from sex work to taking a vow of celibacy, how do you feel your perception of sexuality has changed?

Rasa: Long ago the Patriarchs had me filled with fear that sex outside of marriage was a sin: brainwashing. The 'moral' laws re sex are set by the men who want to control women; thereby double standard. They are free, we're not. The Patriarchs control religion as well as regular culture – Every major religion including the Hindus, who worship Goddesses, discriminate to one degree or another, against women. Women

are in danger of having their lives DESTROYED if they break the taboos – when they do they are at the very least, ostracized.

{As a single woman who was in the adult trade I might add, I am somewhat shunned by my neighbors where I live. They spread all kinds of insane rumors against me so vile I can't even repeat, & people who hear them don't know what to believe. Furthermore, no single woman is welcomed at the table of a culture where the women are all married – their sisterhood is over after college; when permanent relationships with men begin – sisterhood ends. Married women are not allowed to have single women friends because to have them lends Female Support / Empowerment.}

In the old days, & even today in Theocratic Muslim countries, women were / are KILLED for breaking men's laws {taboos.}

Being in the adult trade is a two edged sword. *On the one hand, you make a living, sometimes more easily than other non-professional jobs. But in this world where sex for women & nudity are seen in a dim light, your reputation is DARKENED. You become suspect of having 'loose morals' or none at all – these moral codes being invented BY MEN to control women.*

Other sins are even imputed to the female, such as being a liar, thief, shady dealer, or druggie. These women are also seen as uncultured, unlettered & not so bright. Although there is some of that in the trade, it's a stereotype & many don't fall into these categories. But the STIGMA is there – the SUSPICION. Married couples do NOT invite you to their house for supper! Those in academia & the professional class look upon you as a lower rung. They are the Brahmins with their heads in the clouds, full of privilege. You are the Sudra or untouchable & your position does not open doors.

There is also the advantage of being adored or panted after by many men {if you have what it takes} although you suffer the jealousy of women. It does give one a feeling of value on a certain level: "I am desired, I get PAID for being desirable"- sometimes you get paid A LOT & men give you HUGE TIPS & all sorts of favors. But of course, there's a downside to that also – women get attacked, raped & even killed in the adult trade, especially those who work the streets: they get raped average one a week. Killers find it easy to pick up a woman off the street who's willing to get into the car - other crimes are committed against them. I have a chapter on this in a long-ago book called 'Sex Work.'

Celibacy is applauded & looked up to by many Patriarchal religions. Most of the Saints we hear about were celibate, most were vowed to the religious life. This is what I saw & I wanted to be like them because they had attained a higher relationship with God. I wasn't sure if fornication was a sin or not – I wasn't wise in that way yet. But I knew there was some spiritual advantage to celibacy, so I strove for it for several years. It was a hard decision. But it became real when the Holy Virgin appeared to me & asked me to take the vow {no doubt because I strove for it & She saw I was serious, & it was time.} I took the vow – which I felt would be forever – on May 27, 1978. I promised Mary this vow on my knees in front of Her altar.

The first two years were the hardest – I wanted to be released from the vow but could not. Then the desire for sex diminished. After ten years God appeared to me in a Spiritual Presence & asked if I wanted to quit the vow – “it has done its work.” But I was happy with abstinence & said no.

Ten years later God again appeared to me & asked if I wanted to be released. I thought about it a couple weeks & said no. As soon as my horndog male friends heard I might quit the vow they got friendly again, too friendly. I rejected them.

Another ten years went by. God appears again – I say no. But this time, God insists,

“I want you to stop suffering, have fun, quit the vow.”

I said I didn't want to. Then She said,

“If you don't do this, you will be outside the Will of God.”

This shocked & confused me but of course I had to say yes, I will quit the vow, go out & have fun.

What I would do, how I would do it, was up to me. God never gave me any further instructions This is how at age 63 the Cougar episode began.

I entered the world of dating & sex with great trepidation. What I did & how I did it is in my book – this one & those before it.



2) What advice do you have for women dealing with shame or stigma surrounding their sexuality, particularly as they get older?



Rasa says: Understand who told you to be ashamed, who put a stigma on this behavior for women? It was the MEN. Our culture right now is controlled by men – Patriarchy. It was once, remember, Matriarchal. Thousands of years ago women ruled the family, the village & religion. The culture was not a rat race, there was peace, harmony & the Leader or Queen lived not much higher than her poorest subject. Women were looked up to, they had status & privilege, they ran the religion – Priestesses, Shamans, therapists, psychologists, healers, counselors. Men did not run the family or the Village. Women lived in extended Matriarchal families, similar to the Mosuos of China, all over the world. Wisdom, knowledge was handed down through the generations concerning child care, birthing, & all aspects of survival & righteous living. Women supported women, they did not compete or turn against one another to gain favor with men – men did not have power & even the paternity of the children was not important, as it was the women who owned all the resources & controlled them.

It was the position of men to work under the authority of women & to do what pleased the women, the women did not bow to men & look at them as authority or leadership in any way – not in the family or the Village. Women held all the seats of power & their sisters supported them - Similar to the Bonobos.

As long as women were in power – we worshipped a Mother God – there was PEACE.

*It was only when hordes / gangs of men descended upon the villages {from the Steppes of Asia six - seven thousand years ago} with weapons, swords & other arms, that the ideal lives of Matriarchal Villages were disrupted & eventually women & their power were defeated – **We became***

prisoners of war - not through ideas or concepts but force, - Matriarchy ended & the world of terror that we know today was instituted.

As far as discrimination toward old women & intimidating them re their sex lives – this is done on purpose, as I explained in my books, “Old Woman – Young Man – Why They Belong Together.” Parts I & II.

Men {Patriarchs} are scared to death of Old Women.

It is the old, the ‘elders’ that are the leaders. It’s been that way in many cultures, including the primarily Matriarchal American Indians. {It was mostly women who made decisions in the Indian cultures. When the U.S. govt. put them in reservations, they overlooked this fact & gave resources to men – ‘Chiefs’ instead of female leaders – thereby turning these cultures into Patriarchal as we are. As usual, some of this money was misused, where it was not spread out fairly but remained in the hands of the family & friends of the Indian ‘Chief’- Typical male selfishness & misappropriation, which has been observed wherever money is awarded. The ‘small loan’ banking system – like 20 bucks, believe it or not, instituted to help the poorest of the poor failed when it was given to men. They used it for alcohol, gambling & whoring. They then gave the bread to women, with success. The women started tiny businesses & paid the loans back!}

They are afraid of the influence elders have over the youth. Old women will not encourage boys to go to war – they coined the term ‘cannon fodder’ – they’re sending our boys to war to become cannon fodder.

The Patriarchs have systematically downgraded old women, hurt their reputations on many levels, to disempower them, to hurt their ability to lead the young. They want to put them out to pasture, retire them. They claim old women are unattractive {not true, young men are attracted to older women as their first love. Yes, they need a Mother & her looks are not that important because they seek unconditional love, & this is more valuable than having a beauty for a few moments of lust. An older woman, who represents Maternal Love, gives experience, support, counsel, knowledge, understanding & spirituality. A young male CRAVES this sort of love.}

They discourage the young males from seeking old women through taboos, humiliation & ridicule. Young males FEAR seeking out & dating older women if it’s made public. They may not be as afraid in private, as long as they are not subject to approbation. And a lot of this goes on in cultures like India, young males, old women, but in secret.

Do old women like younger males? Studies say everyone likes the younger persons. Of course, but they are discouraged by the same taboos - criticism & laughter.

I became subject to a lot of scorn & confusion when I went downtown & was hob knobbing with the youth - A lot of dumb questions. They could not understand why I was there. An old woman is not supposed to have fun, enjoy life like younger people. She's supposed to be shut up somewhere, far from everyone, doing traditional boring things, hiding out from any excitement.

The destruction of older women was one of the main functions of the Inquisition, the women's holocaust. These were the influencers, the most powerful women in the community, & they were picked up & tortured to death for 500 years – millions of them. Men sought to break the power of Matriarchs, wherever their strength became evident.

3) In your book, you discuss relationships you have had with younger men. How do you feel about age-gap relationships and their effects on both parties?



***Rasa says:** Old women, young men, is a positive thing & therefore both sides benefit.*

For the young man, he gains a mentor, sometimes a spiritual Lighthouse, comfort knowing he's cared about, the knowledge she has with experience. She teaches him right from wrong – responsibility – just like a Mother. This doesn't usually happen with a female his own age, - she may be cute, have perfect skin, good body, but all the qualities of 'growing up' aren't there. They could be 'the blind leading the blind', falling over a cliff.

All the virtues an older person should have – if they are there – the woman will encourage the male to pursue what is right for him & desist from the wrong. Follow your dream, your talent & positive goals, with persistence, be faithful to it, don't get on drugs, don't hang around with negative people as they will pull you down. She has to have some authority to get him to obey, or he might rebel & meet his doom. This actually happened the following way.

I met a male I fell in love with - & he with me – he was 19, me 66. He was a local - not a good boyfriend as every night I was downtown, most of the time he wanted to ‘party.’ ‘Party’ is not just alcohol, its drugs & at the very least marijuana, whatever he can obtain, whatever they can afford or get their hands on. So many times I longed for his company but he was on his way to ‘party.’

Our relationship dragged on for years – me pleading with him to stop the drugs but he insisted he wasn’t hooked. Of course he was, & it got worse

He met a girl a couple years younger & she was hooked on cocaine, & willing to provide it to him daily. He got even more hooked & moved in with her – they became a couple, but he never stopped seeing me but in secret – a secret his friends knew about, but on Face book, it was just her. I went through some of the worst pains of my life with him but I never stopped loving him or pleading with him to get off the drugs.

Why did he not? Drugs were medication against the abuse a man put on him in childhood – sexual abuse. He needed rehab or at the very least, to be with me full time where I could provide a lifestyle with spirituality as the key. But his entire world was against me, the druggie friend surrounded him like wolves. With the druggie girl & all the friends, it was a force of evil against one woman trying to help him.

But my efforts failed. I had ignored him for a while – stopped going downtown & he suddenly called. - “I want to see you”. I told him our dates were finished unless he quit his girl friend & went into rehab. And hurry up about it, as these drugs will kill you as I’ve warned you before.

And two months later, August, 2022, he died of an overdose, age 29.

In an ideal situation, had he listened to me he would have lived, but he didn’t & his young associates led him to death.

This exemplifies the influence of the old upon the young – the young being lost, the old trying to save them. In an ideal situation, a young person can be brought to success by the mentoring & management of the older.

*As far as **benefit to the old lady**, it gives her someone to love – It is better to give than to receive. Giving love & graces are wonderful activities.*

4) What message regarding female sexuality do you hope young people take away from hearing about your experiences?

Rasa says: The male culture has fettered women on many levels, in so many ways: financially is a biggie. By gaining the resources, {depriving women of education & employment – the Ivy League Colleges only admitted

females in 1976!..... Not long ago before the 2nd wave of the women's movement, the most likely 'job' a woman could get was to breed for the man – cook, clean, bed him, serial pregnancies, forever barefoot & pregnant – bad discrimination against women in the work place, paid less for the same jobs..... the men stealing money from women BY LAW {laws which leave the dead husband's money to the son, not the wife! Even recently laws in America, a woman could not be given credit without the consent of her husband – a woman getting a mortgage was difficult alone.}

There have been multiple cultural & legal norms which have kept women as slaves & de facto property of men, varying from country to country. In the theocratic Muslim countries a woman has no human rights. Even if she escapes by air flight, Westerners obey the Muslim laws & hand her over to her captors at the airport, because legally she has to have a 'protector' which is the Muslim term for the man who owns her - & after trying to escape they either imprison or kill her.

Having said all that let me make one statement about sex: When women have gained SEXUAL FREEDOM – when they decide to go against all that men tell them & all that men want them to do or not to do, & they have sex whenever they want, with whomever they want, & however many times they desire – they will have smashed the Patriarchy.

Without SEXUAL CONTROL over women men have no power. They have nothing to fight for. Men fight to gain resources {land, money, wealth} to gain as many women as they can, consciously or unconsciously All the potentates as described by Dr. Bryan Sykes, geneticist, had hundreds, even

thousands of wives. Genghis Kahn had 16k, the average Pharaoh had 300 – a piker he says.

Look at the stag or horse with their harems. They fight off the males to breed with their females. But if the females refuse to stay in a bunch & run off to be with any other male – what do they fight for? No more harem, no more war.

If women simply refused to obey males & their FAKE MORALS designed to control them – Patriarchy comes to an end. But as long as women FEAR men & the rules of their culture – men can & will control them.

Some of the female students who met me said they wanted to be like me when they got old. Yes, they wanted to be free, not like their Grandmas who'd given up.

I hope to set an example of freedom to women who are considered, by old men, 'over the hill.' Ratch up your confidence, young men want you, go out there & get'm.

It WILL take courage but what have you got to lose? When you're old what can society take from you? You've lived most of your life what will they deprive you of if you break taboos? Think about it.

5) Any other comments or concerns?

Rasa says: We speak a lot about morality with sex issues. Some wise guys would ask me,

"Don't you have any morals?"

And I said "No."

WHO defines morals? The men? Who is God? Here is what God is, as revealed to me in late 2023:

Take the entire Universe, which has no beginning & no end – no Big Bang – Infinite Galaxies & all that is in them & all the life on Infinite Planets – put it all together & that is the BODY of God - And all that you can't see, the metaphysical, that is the Spirit of God. And who are we? Part of this Infinity, one & the same, & all LIFE that exists - exists within the Spirit & the Body of this Infinite God.

Now SOMEONE comes along & tells US what this Infinite God wants, & by what authority? Jesus showed His authority by miracles, but what miracles do Patriarchs perform? They are nothing but a House of Terror, their Gods are War Gods for the sake of power & money. They have no authority to tell us right from wrong.

***This book is one of humor** but underneath is a serious message. Take it either way. Read it & laugh, use it as entertainment. It's sort of like a cartoon of a little old lady & a Giant Man like Goliath. She's three feet tall, he's ten. Suddenly she jumps in the air, lands him a punch, & he collapses into a heap of bones, & everyone laughs.*

So laugh with this book but see the Power of the little old lady. David of the Bible was Anointed by God - is she?

From William Bond:

Patriarchal morals not only attack women but men as well. Men of course want women to freely have sex with them. So if patriarchal morals condemn women for wanting to have sex with men, then many women don't

want to have sex with men, making it hard for men to find sexual partners. But this is only true of poorer men, wealthy men rarely miss out because they have to money to pay for high class prostitutes.

This is because patriarchy doesn't benefit ordinary men. Because there is a huge gap between rich and poor and many men find themselves used as 'cannon fodder' in patriarchal wars. So the only people who benefit from patriarchy are wealthy men but not anyone else.

From Pete Jackson:

Those are excellent answers, Rasa. And also an excellent comment as well, William. Both of you have some very excellent insights overall.

Indeed, sexual freedom for Women is the ultimate "kill switch" for patriarchy. It upends the entire game of power and control and crumbles it to dust. And note also how there has never been any precedent of a society, no matter how strongly Matriarchal, in which Women had sexual freedom but men did not. (The ever-iron laws of "supply and demand" would mathematically preclude such a thing in practice, lol.) After all, patriarchy is indeed what sets the artificially and arbitrarily high "price floor" for sex by punishing and shaming Women for freely expressing their sexuality, and that benefits only the wealthy few at the expense of the many. And dovetailing with that, patriarchy itself ultimately always leads to oligarchy, plutocracy, and even kleptocracy. "Trickle-down" theory is this a bald-faced LIE of patriarchy, as is the corollary promise that it would somehow make "every man a king". (Riiiiight. More like serfs, waged or otherwise.) It's the

ultimate Ponzi scheme, pyramid scheme, and protection racket all rolled into one. The sooner it ends, on net the better we will ALL be, regardless of gender.

Patriarchy indeed has a rather nasty habit of backfiring on men as well. It may start out zero-sum (win-lose), but it is ultimately a very negative-sum (lose-lose) game in practice, at least in the long run. In contrast, Matriarchy is a positive-sum (win-win) game overall, mutually beneficial for Women and men as well.

As for that stuffy and ridiculous age gap taboo of older Women dating younger men, indeed smashing that taboo is also crucial to the goal of smashing the patriarchy. That's because that taboo is one of the biggest pillars propping the system up. If every younger man, or even just a slim majority of them, were to have a "mentor with benefits" in the form of an older Woman, patriarchy would likely end in as little as one generation. And a quick Google search of the topic would reveal that things are more or less moving in the right direction in that regard in recent years, slowly but surely.

Let the planetary healing begin! Keep up the great work, Rasa!

From William Bond:

When we hear of women not helping each other it reminds me of the difference between chimpanzees and bonobos. A female chimp dare not challenge a male because she knows she is on her own as no other female will support her. But female bonobos are free to challenge any male because she knows that all her sisters in the same area will come to support her. So the fact that women don't support each other, is why we live in a patriarchal world.

But women can come together, like we saw with the Suffragettes at the beginning of the 20th century. So we have to work out why it happened then but not at any other time. William

From Pete Jackson:

Very true, William. That is a great analogy overall.

As for why Women were able to come together at the beginning of the 20th century but no other time, I am not entirely sure why. But I don't think that was the ONLY time that they did, even if the other occasions didn't last as long or reach quite the same scale. The second wave of feminism arguably came close in the 1970s, but ultimately self-destructed in the early 1980s, mainly due to splitting into opposing camps (radical vs sex-positive) in the Feminist Sex Wars.

I would also add that, even the Suffragettes, for all the good they did, also unfortunately had their own problems as well, such as racism against Black Women and other Women of color. That particular fault line still continued to run through some strains of feminism in the second and third waves as well, whether explicitly or implicitly, to one degree or another. And that was a major intersectionality fail, and one of many.

From Rasa:

Emmeline Pankhurst had a supportive husband who actually encouraged her & two daughters who agreed & **worked with her**. That's a group of FOUR PEOPLE to start with!

If you can get a good beginning there's a strong chance of more followers. Especially if you're a WOMAN – people look to men as leaders, not women. That's a BIG problem.

Betty Freidan did not have a supportive husband. Her first big foray into publicity for feminism came when she & others were doing a SIT IN at the Plaza Hotel. The Hotel only allowed MALE CLIENTS at the bar in the afternoon – claiming this was because men had to gather for business & presumably women were a distraction! The day before the sit in Betty's husband gave her A BLACK EYE! She covered it with makeup as best she could.

And Gloria Steinem is the partner of the Rockefeller Institute, where Patriarchs decided putting women into the work place would do good for Patriarchy, more taxes for their agenda.

The NOW organization is totally funded b the Institute, rent paid, projects paid. It is not a WOMAN BASED group any more, just a female

puppet at the head. I suppose it's better than NOTHING, but not much more so.

And they are as I said before AGAINST WOMEN IN THE ADULT TRADE. I was part of it & got about 20 women from the 'Women in Sex Work' group to come to a meeting, where I was running for an office there. They CALLED OFF THE ELECTION!

The Rockefeller Institute obviously doesn't want women to have SEXUAL FREEDOM as that's the last straw – the straw that BREAKS THE CAMEL'S BACK!

I thought Freyja Derrickson was going to stay with me. For a while she was a great supporter, & she said she couldn't understand why I didn't get more recognition for my work - & then she herself GHOSTED ME & I can't get a reason why. My suspicion is as she got swallowed up by the Patriarchy & bit by bit she realized that her JOB – whatever it is – was part of the Patriarchy & if they found out she was pro me & Matriarchy it would endanger her status & financial foundation. Pete, the same applies to you - you work incognito – she could continue doing the same, but women are slow to take chances. Even when I offered her indirectly, to be my heiress, she refused – with some specious excuse.

From Pete: Very true unfortunately, Rasa.

The Rockefellers are a classic "gatekeeper" organization of feminism and any other progressive movement. Funding them with more strings attached than a spider's web, helping only insofar as they can nerf, neuter, and control such movements. With their deep pockets they pay the piper so they can call the tune, in other words.

And let's not forget to thank the vile and demonic Phyllis Schlafly and her ilk as well. People like her did far more damage to the Women's movement than any (modern) man could have ever possibly dreamed of doing. I wonder what she is experiencing in the Lake of Fire right now?

As for Freyja, that was a shame that she ghosted you (and ghosted me too, apparently), but eventually I think she will belatedly come around to you, whether incognito or otherwise. But it will be a slow train to China (and

that's even slower than a slow boat to China, given all the continents it has to go through, lol). Pete

Sunday, 16 February 2025

1971: The Year That Changed Everything (But Probably Not For the Reason You Think)

By **Ajax the Great (Pete Jackson)** NOTE: It's almost certainly NOT what you think!



This book is dedicated to our Divine Mother & Her Holy Son

On August 15, 1971, President Richard M. Nixon (who was actually to the left of both Bill/Hillary Clinton and Obama on most issues) [ended the Gold Standard](#) for all practical purposes. First temporarily, then permanently by 1973, and all remaining tenuous links between the dollar and gold were severed completely by 1975. Some

pundits point to this as the main reason why America has gone downhill ever since, and as they say, the rest is history.

But that's *not* really accurate, though. You see, the so-called "Gold Standard" hasn't been *true* gold since 1933, when FDR first suspended it. And for very good reason: all of the [objective evidence](#) showed that the Gold Standard created *artificial scarcity* of money, and thus made the Great Depression worse. Only after it was suspended was the economy able to

heal. And when it was reinstated after WWII with the [Bretton Woods System](#), it contained a massive loophole that basically allowed central banks like the FEDERAL Reserve to do as they pleased regardless, provided that the system of fixed currency exchange rates remained intact. And not every country toed the line, inflation happened anyway with the very expensive Vietnam War followed by the exogenous 1973 oil crisis, and eventually by the early 1970s the system had collapsed, so Nixon essentially had to put it down like a rabid dog.

The world indeed changed in 1971, and *could* have changed for the better. Without the old Gold Standard to tie its hands, the federal government now had full [Monetary Sovereignty](#) as the sole issuer of its own currency, and but for the arcane and archaic rules left over from the Gold Standard, would have been able to fund a [better than Nordic style social welfare state with less than Florida or Alaska taxes](#), simply by creating the money on an ad-hoc basis. There indeed was increasing appetite among We the People for that which reads like Bernie Sanders' wish list. Things like Universal Basic Income (UBI), Job Guarantee, single-payer Medicare For All, paid family leave, free or subsidized childcare, free college, and stuff like that were all being considered back then. And the futurists' almost unanimous predictions of a radically shorter workweek by now could have been realized as well.

So what happened? Why aren't we living in a free, post-capitalist utopia (or at least [protopia](#)) by now?

Enter the infamous [Powell Manifesto](#) in 1971. From FDR's New Deal up until then, the oligarchs were kept on a very tight leash with things like high taxes on the very rich, regulation of Wall Street and big business in general, social welfare programs, and a strong organized labor (union) movement. But that Powell Manifesto, and what it advocated, was the beginning of the end for that, which ultimately paved the way for the "Reagan Revolution" of neoliberalism, inspired by Milton Friedman and the Chicago School: deregulation of Wall Street and big business, tax cuts for

the rich, gutting the social safety net, union-busting, offshoring/outsourcing, and stuff like that. That agenda was ultimately continued by every administration since then to one degree or another. Inequality exploded and poverty began to worsen again after plummeting for decades, and all manner of social ills related to those increased as well.

Productivity has increased dramatically since 1971, and yet [wages have failed to keep up](#). Why? Because the oligarchs took nearly all of the gains since then, that's why. And their sycophantic lackeys in government have enabled them.

America, and the world, ultimately learned the hard way why the Powell Manifesto was *dead wrong*, and that letting the oligarchs off of their leash completely was NOT such a good idea after all. That is, only to repeatedly and thick-headedly forget such a lesson over and over again since then. The parable of [Chesterton's Fence](#) comes to mind.

Some argue that power doesn't really corrupt, it *reveals*. Regardless, though, it is still just as dangerous to concentrate so much wealth and power in the hands of so few people. A bad person on a leash is still a bad person, of course, but truly they are far more dangerous *without* the leash.

Also, let's not forget to thank the social conservatives, traditionalists, and reactionaries of both duopoly parties as well. From the arguably misguided Daniel Patrick Moynihan all the way to Phyllis Schlafly and her demonic ilk, they railed hard against any programs or policies that in their eyes threatened "the family" (code for *patriarchy*, of course), and they successfully rallied their increasingly disaffected base. Kinda like the reactionaries today, in fact. But the fact remains that, both then and now, the reactionaries would not have gotten far had the Democrats not all but abandoned their [economic progressivism](#) first.

And as they say, the rest is history. History may not always repeat itself, but it sure as hell does *rhyme*!

P.S. For those who claim that increasing the number of women in the workforce was the *cause* of this problem of wages lagging behind not only productivity but also the cost of living, keep in mind that nearly doubling the workforce should have resulted in *shortening the workweek* across the board,

as "many hands make light work". Passing a [Dutch-style law](#) that gives workers the right to the same hourly wage rate regardless of number of hours, and the right to choose one's hours, would have largely done the trick without violating the iron laws of supply and demand, as would lowering the the legal threshold for overtime pay from 40 hours/week to 32 or less (it [almost was set at 30](#) in 1938, by the way). Closing the "exempt" loophole

for salaried employees would also be wise. But the oligarchs had other plans, and as they say, the rest is history....

Rasa says:

Yiikes, this is way out of my depth. But you know the score, Pete, so you tell it like it is & educate the don't knows. How did you ever learn all this? So thanks for writing this great article.

Yes indeed Pete. Where is the BRIGHT SIDE? - For the women's movement? Yes there are things we could cite as well. I do recall my husband worked for XXX Aircraft & he said the women who were coming in were getting 90k for the job he was paid 60k for. Laws in govt-supported industries were/are strict now in favor of women.

I will get back to promoting the book but SO MANY derailments have come up that I must do. So much house work, the new diet, fear of dying if I don't do the new diet - the house must be organized & cleaned. I'm hiring outdoor workers to take down limbs, some trees, organize this crazy 3 acre yard that is going awry - many things besides books calling my attention.

I read your great article & put a comment. It is above my head, but still, it gives me & others knowledge we didn't have. So keep writing, it will benefit many. Thanks for your greatness, lol.

Rasa DIARY - Third week plant based diet

Today is the 3rd week on the Plant based diet. I ate some bread/cakes that I've had in the freezer from 3 years ago when I was JUICING. I took the pulp & made cake / bread. But it contains EGGS & A lot of OIL. But my inner voice told me to go ahead & eat it. So I did for breakfast, & put the rest of the breads for the animals. It underscored how IGNORANT I was at the time - thinking I was so ahead of myself with the pulp but I put the poison of eggs {3 in each cake-the industry FOOLED me by saying the lecithin in the yolk breaks down cholesterol – but it does NOT! – My cholesterol level was DEADLY – 360 when it should be 150!} & OIL {a half to 3/4ths of a cup in

each cake!} & I thought I was doing myself so much good when I was doing wrong.

I am going through my food supplies & putting so many items to the animals, for instance, the oatmeal that contains all kinds of spices {to LURE us in, even dried up tiny teeny apple bits} & SUGAR which I didnt realize how DUPED & CONNED I was. The latest video William shared had this

new doc - Dr. Michael Greger. I am halfway through his second video on DIET. He explains so strongly how the industries take good honest ingredients & fuck with them, adding all kinds of crap including SUGAR & OIL & then charge us way too much as if these were GOOD FOR US. And I was dumb enough to fall for it - not taking their shenanigans seriously – oblivious to the evil. I'm going to also take the nut butters I have - have several containers of them {not peanut butter, which I will use once in a while} but real butter containing sugar & cinnamon, I will make sandwiches for the animals.

I'm really MAD about how in the past I let these industries dupe & fool me with OIL & SUGAR & sometimes SALT, which is basically POISON if you use too much of it. They use it added to GOOD INGREDIENTS just so they can charge MONEY but it is STEALING from us & POISONING us.

He explains how there's no PROFIT in just straight vegetables from the ground – they have to **process** everything to make BIG BUCKS but none of this is good health.

I also feel so sorry for these doctors who are preaching the plant based diet but the Patriarchy IS NOT LISTENING & even PUNISHING them for it! Dr. Colin got passed over for a promotion at Cornell because his diet is against the dairy industry even though he brought millions in research money to the University. The new guy they did promote works for the DAIRY INDUSTRY!

They are SAVING LIVES but the Patriarchy is set in its ways & doesn't care about LIVES but LIES that put money in their pockets! This is a parallel to the work we are doing to try to get Matriarchy across! Rasa



William says:

I agree Rasa, it is shocking how the drug companies and the food industry only care about making money and don't care nothing about the harm their products do to people. I agree this won't change until we somehow put caring people into positions of power and the only way I know to do this is through matriarchy.

Pete Jackson appears: Well said overall, Rasa. Indeed, it will take time for the patriarchy and necrotechnocracy to be defeated and phased out of existence for good, God willing.

Rasa goes on:

Yes William - all the ACTIVISTS, like animal rights, matriarchy, plant based diet people - we are all shunned & despised, ignored or even punished by the patrairchs. We are their enemy. But Christianity was the enemy of the Jews, then of the Romans for 300 years. But eventually Jesus was exonerated universally. Patriarchy has an agenda, one of war, exploitation, greed & even DEATH - Necrophilia vs. Biophilia Mary Daly said.

And Patriarchy is the SYSTEM whereby EVIL resides, presides & operates. We are all facing Satan & his hordes of demons. Demons are EVIL THOUGHTS that can become ENTITIES or creations made of ENERGY {my viewpoint.} They are PURE EVIL they come from the ID or primitive self of humans. And these are running the world for thousands of years - mostly through men & also dicks in skirts & sissy women slaves or women collaborators.

We cannot hope for good to come into the world instantly or soon. It will take time, but we must do what we do anyway, regardless if it happens long after we're dead.

We won't be dead/dead - we'll be in Heaven looking down, glad we did the work we did. Congratulations to us, lol.

3-12 25 New Idea Re How to Start the Order



OK – Been mulling over how to start the Order, discussing it with Pete & William & we thought of many things but NEVER this. The last 2 days it's been so warm that I spent 3 hours outside each day, sunning & working. Had the time of my life! But also my mind was free to meditate. **Listening** to dozens of Don Bosco videos probably didn't hurt, lol.

Here it is: A beginning – Have a building where women come FOR THE DAY rather than trying to accommodate them in a building, dorm, apt house where they would LODGE FOR THE NIGHT or LIVE.

(This overnight lodging is actually the monkey wrench that has been holding up my mind from figuring how on earth do I find candidates that are ready, willing & able to be a part of this & have them just MOVE IN? Entering a new dwelling is a huge step – & if that house represents a new culture the meaning of life, activities, behavior would all be changed to accept our new POV & move into a dwelling that stands for it.)

Where then is the preliminary work that advertises, finds & prepares these women to our way of thinking & finds those that like the ideas we

purport? Matriarchy, Female Supremacy, women dominating go against the current culture - they are 180 degrees opposite of it. It's not just like the Anabaptists, who have a different way of baptizing while remaining Christians, who then established Hutterites, Mennonites & Amish – this religion is foundationally different, novel, rebellious & counter-culture. We have to have steps before we open the doors & say,

“Here – come in. Begin a new life, religion, way of thinking, feeling & behaving. Here's the open door – welcome.

They won't even know what this door means. What are they getting into? What does it mean? What do they give up, what do they get? How does this new life meet up with survival? How does it provide, what do we give to be in it? What is expected of us? What are the rules? There has to be PREPARATION, indoctrination, introduction. And they will NOT get it from my articles & books as that will take TOO LONG. We are talking about getting this started in the next 10-12 years, which is the time I have left to live.

IF the movie of my life gets produced, IF I have the large amounts of money the Saints predict – millions - then I must USE that money – that's another consideration. I can't just leave this money willy nilly to people who I TRUST will do what I want because there are no such people. It would be like Don Bosco leaving a couple million to men who would do as he did – start an Oratory for boys, build a Church, be loving to hundreds of lost boys, teach them, guide them, care for them – bring them to God & success. No one could take the place of Don Bosco {until he'd worked like 50 years, died, he had a person who followed him like his shadow & a 'twin flame', & this man succeeded him, but Bosco built the system first} & as for me – can anyone take my place? I was thinking they can but on second thought, maybe not.

There's yet another problem. I don't even know if I can CUT THE MUSTARD. Yes, intellectually & spiritually I CAN. I can THINK of what must be done, I am ONE WITH GOD & I have what God gives. But on a

strictly PHYSICAL level, can I {1} Take the stress {2} Be a good leader or as a leader, am I TOO SOFT? In my normal life, people often take advantage of me. Why this is - is too complicated to figure out here, but that's the truth. Will this change or will I be what earthly people perceive as a 'sucker' for them & will every manipulator & con woman take what they can get out of me? And then I would be disgusted with myself & pissed off at them after they take their leave with my booty & I figure what a fool I've

been, etc. Or will God hold me up while I do Her work, prevent me from wrong & lead me for right?

And my health – with this new restorative diet, will my body hold up? And will my mind be able to manage it, as there will be a ‘barrel full of monkeys’ each day. I’ve been there, done that, with the youth of my neighborhood once long ago – for four years - & at the end I was ‘washed up’ with ‘volunteer burn out.’ {This happens when dealing with needy folks, if you do your best.}

And so, ASSUMING all will be done right – I get this big money {if I don’t I can still do it with what I have but more conservative} – God holds me up – my body & mind stay together, this is the idea I might start out with:

I buy or RENT a BUILDING for the “University of Mother God Church,” – a place that has many rooms for various activities – an old school now defunct, or former business building. It has to have a good kitchen – if not, we must install one.

This building has to house the following activities:

ROOMS NEEDED

A **classroom** where our Catechism & religion are taught – this includes Matriarchal principles.

A room for **RECREATION** – This is just for fun & relaxation to be used each day. Table tennis, table games like cards, checkers, etc.

If the room is LARGE ENOUGH we have in it also WEIGHTS where I teach them to lift - & we conduct our DANCE CLASS or dance exercise here each day. One style of dance which we’ll practice is Gypsy Flamenco. Then there’s the Charleston Craze, lol. Why not? If the room is not large then we have the exercise & dance in another room.

Room for a **large dining table or several tables**. This is crucial as we will also have our Holy Mass celebrated before each meal.

Our WORK ROOM where we do **computer work** to propagate our religion, beliefs & advertise for members. This would also have a library of books.

A ‘cozy’ room where we all sit before close of day & either **read for all to listen or have discussions**. This should be pleasant & comfortable where some can sit on the floor on thick rugs & cushions, maybe we have sofas & couches placed in a circle.

A **conference room** where only myself & the designated elders – women over 60 – have our discussions. It could be a separate room or any room used when not busy.

THE SCHEDULE

There would be two sessions – an early session & a later session {but never so late that it would be inconvenient to travel home. Say 5pm in winter & 8 or 9 in summer.}

Both sessions would include our Holy Mass & a MEAL cooked by us – plant based but fish is included.

We have our Religious Education class in both sessions because it’s assumed that some females will arrive at one or the other sessions but not both. If they want to be in both; if they want to stay at our center all day it’s fine. There will be a caretaker there all day from the first to second session. Later on, we might have a caretaker there all night. Meditation, prayer & study in the library is part of our services to women – it’s a safe space, refuge for women. BUT & it’s a big but – we cannot house homeless women or provide a battered woman shelter per se.

Granted, this is a serious need, but as far as ‘battery’ the women coming to our Order must BELIEVE as we do – this is a religious Order & a refuge for certain women but not ALL women - we aren’t that Universal.

And as far as homeless women if they BECOME MEMBERS & are qualified & accepted by us – we will IN FUTURE provide housing for women & women with children, but not at the beginning – we have to build up to that.

The women who are homeless who believe as we do must provide some sort of service or monetary return to us in the future – it’s not a free-

for-all. Say a woman has the ability to WORK after we help her, - she can either work outside, get paid, & give us part of her earnings, or be on welfare & pay for her premises, or else she can work on the premises to the extent that she is capable.

HOW WE DRAW THEM IN & what we ask of them

We have to ADVERTISE to get the women in the beginning. Local newspapers, internet, placards in restaurants, flyers, word of mouth.



Is everything free? Many classes I've attended in the past – karate for example – asked for a small amount, \$5 per class {20 years ago}. Dance classes I attended were not expensive.

We can advertise FREE but for those who can afford it, we ask for that nominal fee, whatever it is. We could simple charge say \$10 for the entire day, if they wish to be in the center all day. They can leave & come back again for that price. As far as food, once again, we ask for a nominal fee – not as expensive as a restaurant but the food costs money, whatever they can afford to donate. Say a meal would go for \$10-\$15 in the average restaurant, we ask for HALF of that. If they are teens & not working, it's free. If they are poor, it's free. Obviously someone is paying for all this & that would be ME, lol.

It's not always good to make everything completely free as you then get 'free loaders' & those who take advantage & other nefarious persons who PRETEND to believe as we do just for the perks. We have to have discernment not to harbor such individuals.

I will choose the oldest, most experience females to be my 'elders' & we will discuss all the details ad nauseum every day to make this thing

work. Schedule, rules, who stays, who has to be asked to leave – these things will come up & I can't imagine all of it now, it'll be worked out as we go along.

This is but a BEGINNING leading to the many things we discussed before, we have to start somewhere & this could be it.

From William: Hi Rasa and Pete

I've thought a lot about how to bring about a matriarchal world and I think to do this we have to think about what people want. We have to look at it from the point of view of the average person and why would they want to join religion that claims God is a woman and that women should rule the world.

You would think the average women would love these ideas but I think what holds women back is the belief that men wouldn't allow this. I know feminist do fear a backlash and think that if they demand too much, men will turn against them. So I think for the average women they think, Women ruling the world is just a fantasy that cannot be achieved.

I think women probably think the same way about God is a Woman. They will say; "if God is a Woman, why is She allowing men to rule the world?"

So I think to sell our ideas to the average person we have to come up with practical solutions. It's not good saying Matriarchy is a great idea unless we give practical ways women can gain power over men. The only practical way I know about is the Bonobo method which is sex and sisterhood.

Hi William

This IS about SISTERHOOD, is it not? About the Bonobo method – giving sex & sex/ego/affection, - we've been doing that throughout these thousands of years of Patriarchy & IT HASN'T WORKED.

What we need is EDUCATION & its new ideas, beliefs, practices, behaviors & attitudes.

SECOND IDEA: Don Bosco reached out to the 'lost boys' that families could not 'keep off the streets' as well as orphan type boys who had no decent home or housing. They were those who needed help the most. This was Italy, not England where George Muller & Charles Spurgeon created

ORPHAGES for girls as well as boys, & gave them all that parents would give.

The center I'm proposing would not choose any particular sect of women. It could include professionals as well as the poorest – even homeless. I don't know who will arrive until it happens.

But the following idea came to my mind. I am having TROUBLE attracting women to my way of thinking because the AVERAGE woman who has a husband or aspirations for a 'decent, respectable life' inside of Patriarchy might think she has SOMETHING TO LOSE by joining a safe space Order that looks 'down' on men & excludes them.

The ones I met recently while testing the possibility of a local Church ALL would feel that way. They were men-oriented, either had one, or busy dating or looking for a steady. None of them entertained the thought of a woman-only society or a woman-centered community – that would be anathema to them, at cross-purposes with their future.

When studying the women who joined multiple-wife marriages within the Mormon split-off cults in Utah, I discovered that the ones who joined were those who had nowhere else to go. They had marriages that were horrendous like getting beaten regularly, or being abused by their families. With no other options, they were willing to try out some dumkoff who wanted multiple wives.

Then again, look at the Saints who began those orphanages & centers for the homeless & lost boys' or girls. The kids had no options, they were outcasts.

Bearing these conditions in mind, which women would be most readily interested in a religion & a COMMUNITY OF SISTERHOOD – One which provided them RESPECT where they had none – SAFETY when it was not assured, & a PURPOSE in life where they were counted as having value & something to do to help themselves as well as others? What community would give them mental, spiritual, emotional & physical housing – a PLACE where they could 'hang their hat', their mind, their heart, & their own body & that of their children? To what place could they BELONG? What place could they feel WANTED? And WHO would these women be?

The PLACE would be our community & the New Religion.

The women would be those who have LOST or never had the items I mentioned. They are 'sudras', 'untouchables,' those who are NOT invited to respectable homes & do not sit at 'genteel' tables. That's one group & this would include THOSE IN ADULT THERAPY, especially those who work

on the streets, secondarily, but not as much, the call girls, strippers, nude models & porn actresses.

Another group would be those who've missed out on luck with family & husbands/partners. Their family hurt them, the husband abuses them to the point neither she nor her kids are safe. This woman has nowhere to hang her hat – she is financially dependent on this evil husband & she can't go home - there is no safe harbor for her. This woman might LISTEN to what we have to say, want to spend her entire day with the kids, in our center & hope to move in with us when we have housing. Of course, the evil husband would not allow her to stay away from the house all day – lol – no matter how much she'd like to.

This woman, if she could get away just for the EDUCATION & some time during the day when the snake is not home – could get the IDEAS she needs to acclimate herself to us, then when we DO have housing in whatever form – she could make her getaway.

Then again, some of these women have NO HUSBAND or man for whatever reason - & they are barely making it on any income they get – be it welfare, social security or a job - & they would be FREE to spend days in our center or eventually move into our Village.

These are the type women MOST LIKELY to listen. The ones who would HEAR our agenda & BELIEVE in it although they are not abused in any way, are also candidates, especially when they discover they are SEXUALLY FREE & our 'convent' is sex positive – in fact, we'll have DANCES, gatherings to meet men, with the prospect of increasing our Community members with children.

That's it for now. Rasa

PS There is also the thought that I might have to PAY several mature, intellectually capable women to LEARN what I have to say & then have these women as the first TEACHERS/ADMINISTRATORS of our New Order.

From William Bond:

Friday, 14 March 2025

The Sisterhood is Powerful

The reason why it would be a good idea for women to rule the world is that women in general are more loving people than men. So why don't we do that? Because we are told that love is a weakness.



Men have ruled the world throughout recorded history and male rulers have not shown themselves to be loving or caring people. In all patriarchal countries there is always a huge gap between rich and poor where the ruling class exploit the common people. And there always have been wars where patriarchal rulers have used men as cannon fodder in their senseless wars.

So it obviously would be better for us all, both men and women, if loving and caring women ruled the world. But how do you get loving women into positions of power? After all we live in a world where, "nice guy/girls come

last”. Where successful politicians are generally are dishonest liars and corrupt. While successful businessmen and bankers have to be totally ruthless and know how to exploit people. So in this “dog eat dog” world, loving and caring women have no chance to gain wealth and power. So many female politicians and businesswomen end up having to behave like ruthless and corrupt men to survive in this brutal and uncaring world.

This is why women are taught that their loving nature is a ‘weakness’. But women’s loving nature can become a strength if it is used to bring about a powerful sisterhood.

Women have a powerful maternal instinct to have children and then love and care for them. But this nurturing instinct goes beyond just loving children but loving the sick, elderly, animals and men. But for women to gain a powerful sisterhood they have to be able to love other women in the same way they love everyone else.

Patriarchs have been successful in breaking up sisterhood among women through marriage laws and customs. So women are forced to live with men and have children with them even though many men are unreliable partners. But if women were allowed to form their own communities and only allow men in to fertilize them then women will find themselves in a more powerful position. Men will off course want to be with women, but if women stick together they can lay down the rules about how men behave if they come to female communities. So men who respect women and are useful to them can stay. But men who attempt to exploit women are banished.

Matriarchal communities can also create their own businesses to earn money and even be part of the patriarchal political world. They can form matriarchal political parties and loudly claim that everyone would be better off if women ruled the world. Then if these female politicians can behave like loving women and not try to copy corrupt male politicians then the common people are more likely to vote for them. So in this way loving women can get into positions of power. So women’s loving nature then becomes a strength and not a weakness.

This means that men’s aggressive, competitive and ruthless behavior is only a strength in a patriarchal society. But in a true matriarchal society where

women form a powerful sisterhood then women's loving and nurturing behavior becomes a strength. William Bond

Rasa's response to William:

Mother God Advises the Road to Go

Well said as always William. But here's the rub: we've all three been Armchair Generals too long, lol. We have all the answers. We know what's right & wrong. We know why Patriarchy is bad, Matriarchy is good. But how do we START IT? What is the first step? I am searching for that beginning, that first step that will end up a huge religion throughout our world. Where do I begin? You guys can't be the ones to get this sisterhood started as you are men, lol, so it's left to me. You are righteous theorists, journalists, authors, thinkers, philosophers, theologians & all that - & you're doing it well. But again I say WHERE DO WE or I BEGIN to plant this New Religion on Terra Firma & make it GROW?

It's kind of like a MARRIAGE. Two people FANTASIZE about what married life will be like. They love each other immensely. But then there's REALITY that sets in, the day the honeymoon is over, he has to work, maybe she as well. She gets pregnant, then the problems begin. He loses his job. Then what? She has physical complications. What do they do? There is the LOVE & there is the REALITY which is the day to day, here & now, obstacles, problems, survival, bills, handicaps, sickness & above it all, LOVE CAN GROW COLD! What they thought was love, suppose for one of them it was only INFATUATION based on PHYSICAL DESIRE? Then all bets are off, it's finished, the foundation of the house is corrupt! It falls apart. Game over.

We three are IN LOVE with the IDEA of Matriarchy. We know it's great, we know what we have here is wrong & Matriarchy is right. But for Mother God's sake, where do I begin?

{Jesus Christ's STORY is what made Christianity take hold. But He did many PHYSICAL things to form an organization, like choosing twelve disciples, the Holy Women – all the people who believed. He would sacrifice His life, they had to continue. The Greatest Story Ever Told.}

Maybe MY STORY will have an impact, the past, where I did things no other woman did & they worked. But my story has to be propagated; just sitting there on a shelf doesn't work. Of course, besides doing those things I was also informed by William Bond & other great thinkers re the ISSUES – the ideas I had already tackled & overcome – now I had the formulas or back stories re why I had to do what I did for the betterment of mankind – all that. That came with STUDY. I did not study & then work; I acted first, then studied. I worked by instinct or an inner voice. Later I sat down & wrote why I did what I had to do – like WHY Female Body Building – WHY Stripping for God, WHY Female Domination, WHY Women for Combat Duty.

The thing that was the catalyst for my DISCOMFORT a few days ago was all this money I have sitting there waiting to be used & I don't have that much time to live. Should I not use it to start Female Empowerment, Matriarchy? Without first praying, just meditating generally but not asking God I conceived the idea of the BUILDING where we have DAY VISITORS & what would happen there. You saw the story - but I felt a strong REPUGNANCE to doing this even though I thought of it. Everything that could go wrong came up to my mind, & there were more of those than Good Luck Omens.

So last night I did what I should have done in the first place – I asked God, lol. And God answered me. Why didn't I ask Her in the first place? Because I'm human & I thought Mother would want me to act on my own two feet at times & not be a mamby pamby baby & ask Her re every little thing. But I must calibrate myself & realize I am a Tiny Infant next to Infinity & this is a monumental problem & I CANNOT LET GO OF HER HAND. She spoke to me in genera, voicing her displeasure at my idea of trying to start the Order PHYSICALLY in a building but stressed the need to go INTERNET for starts – build up a base there. Let me begin.

Mother God: I appreciate you trying to figure this out all by yourself, a little child with no experience of this nature – you were sincere. But sincerely wrong, lol. You MUST use the internet to gain interest, which you did start but have stalled a bit – the Podcast, where you teach religion. You gave it the proper title 'The New Religion for Women' but so far you haven't really started the new Catechism or Matriarchal messages – you

were concentrating on seeing God Face to Face, holiness, sanctify, the path to God & all that, rather than the political issues Matriarchy brings up. So well & good, let's keep going & veer into the things NO ONE ELSE IS SAYING that needs you to step in & fan the flames.

There is so much more that can be done on the internet: Face Book, Instagram, Twitter, all those social media outlets you could have the religion on, connecting to others that are even remotely of like mind. No one said it would be EASY. What of your projects has been? Lol. They all took away your ease, gave you a monumental headache & even heartache, but you got through. So why should this be easy? Except you are more experienced, older, wiser & hard things should not be as heavy as before.

Me: But what about all this money I have? If I am going to die in 11-12 years & during that time I might even get more money, how do I start spending it for the Cause? I did spend some on my original webman when we built the firth sites, but not much since then. They money keeps growing. Unless there's a war & money is defunct, it should be good to go for work. What do I do with it?

Mother God: Spend your money on Internet work to start. It isn't ready to give you yet. You might start with one good employee like you used to have – Nick K. If you can find one good employee that works even 2-3 days a week – Nick used to work 5 – that would be a beginning. This person could start your presence once again on Face Book & the other venues. You of course will write all the material inviting women to the New Religion & stating all you hope for – why it is – what it is. You must put some feelers out there & see who responds.

Me: That sounds like a good small step, although in life, you think it's small but when you try doing it, sometimes it isn't. For example. I looked on yelp – found someone to help me with my landscape work. He came over right away, gave me an estimate, I said yes. Then the day he was to start work he came, but said he could not start because he could not get the frozen branches he had from before – out of his truck. So he could not cut down my branches that needed it & fill up the truck. I said fine, wait till you can do it. Next appt he again can't come, still can't get the frozen branches out. Then next appt. his PARTNER has to take his daughter to the doctor. What

happens then? I call – he for the first time doesn't answer, & he doesn't call back!

I get an OMINOUS feeling & my inner voice says, 'he's afraid of you.' I ask why & She says,

“Someone told him something about you that scared him.”

I'm not exactly sure what this could be, but people have been spreading rumors about me, since I've been in the adult trade, since Day One I moved here – over 30 years! And they go from stupid to bizarre, to outrageous to downright dangerous, where I feared people would come & burn my house down! I had anxiety attacks for 3 years because of the rumors!

{God MEANT this NOT TO BE because She sent me a man who was ten times better who did the job & she also says this new man is MINE - & he is a dream come true...more on this later...}

It sounds bizarre, but to sum it up, some men are afraid to enter my house & one guy – we had to find nails – feared going into the cellar with me even though his male friend was with us! I told him he had to choose the nails, they were all in the cellar, & he said just give him ANY nails, they'll do - & this guy was not a child – we're talking 20 years old & HIS FRIEND WAS WITH HIM!

Another guy came from a business 20 miles away to deliver a truck load of supplies. He told me 'they' told him to 'be careful of her'. I asked be careful of WHAT? He said they didn't explain, just be careful. I'm still mystified.

It all started when I gave my adult magazine featuring my Life Story to the man who was remodeling my house – for which he got about \$25k from me over a year & a half – that was 1989. He & his wife then told their friends about me – {my husband warned me to keep my business a secret but I didn't listen} - & the HYSTERIA started. I found out that people have a great fear of women who are SEXUALLY FREE – in the adult trade – not owned or dominated by a man – outside the margins of patriarchy &

standing on her own two feet. Since this woman doesn't fit into any neat category they can go easy with, they are filled with wonder & fantasies of

who she is & what she does. There is this great fear – believe it or not – of being SEXUALLY PREDATED – me corralling someone & forcing them to do sex or porn movies! I know this sounds off the wall – but this is the facts I'm dealing with.

So as I said, getting an employee sounds like child's play but if you factor in what I just said – it isn't. Indeed, most people I try to hire do work for me, but there's the odd bird. And I never know when that will happen – I get my hopes up like I did with this tree trimmer, then they are dashed.

Mother God: OK, let go of all that, try not to take it too seriously or be afraid. Indeed, maybe one out of ten will react that way, maybe less than that. What has happened because of it? Nothing. You just keep going until you find someone with their feet on the ground that isn't a scardy-cat wimp – or didn't hear any rumors. That's the majority. And some even though they are afraid of you, will work without entering the house – which is well & good, because in most cases, you're safer if they don't. Remember the employee who robbed you of \$250 from your purse!

And about your money – in the future you will find where to put it, trust me on this, don't agonize about it.

And on your longevity, now that you are on this diet, you might live longer than expected. With clean veins the sky is the limit. Remember Dr. Greger's grandma who had several stents & open heart surgery, was on her last legs at 65. Then she met Pritkin & he got her on the plant diet. And she lived THIRTY MORE GOOD YEARS! And Dr. Greger does all his work in her honor!

Me: OK Mother God. Things are more simple now. Internet, here I come. I will seek a new employee. Hope to find a female this time, it'll be more comfortable to do this work. And all you said to me gives me more confidence, thank a lot. {End}

Why Trade Wars Are a Dumb Idea

By Ajax the Great (Pete Jackson)



One, two, three, four, let's start a trade war!

Or, how about we DON'T! Seriously. Imposing punitive or even so-called "protective" tariffs on goods imported from other countries, which then provokes them into imposing retaliatory tariffs on goods exported from our own country, is a negative-sum game. In other words, it's a lose-lose proposition all around, shrinking GDP on all sides. And who actually pays for it all? Ultimately, we all do, as the higher costs inevitably get passed onto consumers.

A few seconds of Googling "[Smoot-Hawley Tariff Act](#)" should be enough to make even the numbest of numbskulls reconsider their appetite for tariffs and similar beggar-thy-neighbor policies. If this trade war continues, the best we can hope for is a bad case of stagflation, and it goes downhill from there. All the way down to full-blown depression.

Just like a few seconds of Googling "[Recession of 1937](#)" should be enough to make even the numbest of numbskulls reconsider whether fiscal austerity

(*cough* DOGE *cough*) or monetary tightening from the FERAL Reserve is really such a wise idea. Spoiler alert: it really isn't.

No wonder Trump's two harshest critics lately have been.....Chuck Dow and Edward Jones. And that's just a leading indicator.

P.S. It is entirely possible to have [protectionism without tariffs](#) or any other trade barriers, by the way.

Rasa says: It's just another way men use their violence or aggression: Hurt the other guy, make him/her do WHAT I WANT. But apparently it doesn't work, because of the righteous retaliation, as Ajax smartly explains. But they continue doing it – why? Numbskulls..... On another note Ajax, you wrote a lot about the minimum wage for everyone – forgot what it's called – giving a stipend to everyone, a low one. I thought it was a bad idea as I have trouble trying to get people to WORK right now & imagine it would be worse. But what about if they tried it in one state or one area, to see if it does work?

Patriarchy Has A Kill Switch, And We Already Know What It Is

By Ajax the Great (Pete Jackson)

PART ONE

Author Yuri Zavorotny wrote a [great article](#) four years ago for Medium, in which he articulates something that we all intuitively know (but often don't want to say out loud) about the patriarchy and how to end it. After first establishing that patriarchy is inherently evil (and thus cannot be redeemed), he then goes on about what holds it all together. This thing that holds the entire construct all together is its *sine qua non* and thus is its own Achilles' heel, and that thing is *control of female sexuality*, and the primary tool used to control that is *slut-shaming*. That is, the shaming of Women for expressing their sexuality in the way they choose. And thus the "kill switch" is to put an end to this utterly toxic and outmoded practice of *slut-shaming*.

Rasa says: Wow. Yes I recall your ‘magnum opus’ or one of the many chart-toppers you’ve produced, this is absolutely spot on & beyond anything the other ‘female empowerment pundits-feminists’ have written.

Now this is important: It isn’t only WORDS that embody slut-shaming, just as freedom of speech is not only words but DEEDS. It’s the way women are TREATED when they break the rules – that is, they are cast out, marginalized, looked down upon, given less respect or love or services, put against a wall & ‘stoned to death’ if not literally, psychologically. Of course, some places, like the Muslim countries, they are literally murdered.

Wait, what? There is still slut-shaming in 2024? Absolutely. It has diminished somewhat since the (largely male-defined) "sexual revolution" half a century ago, to be sure, but it is still there. The *double standard* still exists, and it has in fact become more of a *double bind* in which Women are expected to be "sexy" (as defined by males) but not *sexual* by their own definition. And ending it is thus the unfinished business of both feminism and the *real* sexual revolution for Women.

Rasa: Woman are still prisoners of the standards set by men. We are bound up in our MINDS – our heads are fettered, chained & beaten in by the system. Therefore we have FEAR. I explained how the HYSTERIA surrounding me in my rural neighborhood makes people FEAR me at times to the degree they won’t work for me! This goes for GROWN MEN as well as women, lol.

(Most ironically, even today to some extent, some Women often still enforce it on *each other* as well--talk about being one's own worst enemy! At best, that's NOT a sisterhood, that's a *cartel*, driven by an internalized misogynistic slave mentality.)

Rasa: Indeed it is the women who are ‘their own worst enemies’ & those of other women. Men set the standards, then wait for women to comply, to step in line, & to beat up their sisters if they step out. If women stopped doing this to themselves & other women, we’d win the war.

That's not the only double bind here, there is also the historical one in which Women are expected to both obey men as well as be the "gatekeepers" of sex, with no way to opt out of either contradictory requirement.

As Yuri Zavorotny himself says:

*So here is our kill switch: **we stop telling women when, where and with whom she is allowed to get involved romantically. Her body, her choice.** And she is perfectly capable of making it a responsible choice, thank you very much.*

And lest anyone misunderstand his words, read too much into it, or try to put words in his mouth:

*NOTE: This is **not** to suggest that anyone should change their **own** behavior. We do whatever we are comfortable with. That, of course, includes staying monogamous, still a perfectly valid choice. But it can **not** be justified as a moral choice anymore -- rather, it is a personal preference.*

Female sexuality (or more accurately, *female-defined* sexuality) is an [extremely powerful force](#) to be reckoned with, which is why the patriarchy has gone out of its way to suppress it (and/or supplant it with male-defined sexuality). [As I have repeatedly noted before](#), the suppression of Women's sexuality was not *entirely* about maintaining control over the male bloodline (though that was originally a major part of it), but more generally about power and control over Women directly, as well as over other men indirectly via artificial scarcity. Ditto for patriarchy's equally peculiar prohibitions against self-pleasuring and homosexuality as well. Let that sink in for a moment.

In a similar vein, patriarchy's favorite brainchild, capitalism, needs scarcity (whether real or artificial) to function. That is how the oligarchs control the serfs. And the kill switch of capitalism is thus to [give it the one thing](#) it cannot survive--*abundance*. The analogy should be apparent now.

Ending slut-shaming will not end patriarchy overnight, of course, but is nonetheless necessary for it to end sooner rather than later. [And if we wait until we return to full-blown Matriarchy before liberating Women's sexuality, we will never be ready, as Women's sexual liberation is a key step on the path to Matriarchy.](#) That is, if we make the perfect the enemy of the good, we ultimately end up with neither.

Rasa: We friends have agreed this is the KILL SWITCH, so until this switch is pulled, there IS NO MATRIARCHY. What is Matriarchy? Main thing again I say, we agree, is SEXUAL FREEDOM.

Furthermore, as I have noted in [another article](#), any attempt at a reactionary "sexual counterrevolution" is of course doomed to backfire and ultimately fail to benefit Women on balance. Ditto for any conservative, reactionary, neoliberal, anti-modernist, primitivist, or pseudo-feminist attempts to dismantle the social welfare state as well, by the way.

One thing needs to be crystal clear. As hard as we fight for the right to say "yes" to sex, we must also fight at least *twice* as hard for the right to say "NO" as well. The LAST thing we want is for sex of any kind to be perceived as mandatory in any way, so *enthusiastic and mutual consent* must be a precondition for *all* sexual acts, *period*. And that is true for both Women *and* men, by the way. Also, we must be careful not to fall in the trap of the "reverse double standard" that has become in vogue in some circles these days (Oprah and Dr. Phil, I'm looking at YOU!), in which men are the ones vilified for their sexuality while Women are ignored (if not celebrated) for doing the same exact things. Doing so is a sure path to a sort of "reverse patriarchy", not the Matriarchy proper that we should be aiming for. The same goes for a "reverse double bind" as well, which is also infantilizing to Women.

Rasa says: William has written an extremely interesting/important idea today. He says something to the effect we are 'the religion of sex' Lol, let's do it. Now as far as the Order – How do we work our sex activities? We need to 'sit down' & write out how, in th New Order/Religion, which is SAFE SPACE FOR WOMEN, we allow those sex-obsessed men [all men lol] to enter our fold & have sex. We discussed this before but we need to fine tune it. And let's be straight right now - no female in our Order will be forced, intimidated, pushed or encouraged to have sex against her will or with someone she doesn't choose herself. The female freedom in our Order will be absolute.

(Note that there is in fact NO proven precedent in all of recorded history where Women had sexual freedom but men did not, or at least not for long enough to ever be recorded, probably because doing so is mathematically impossible without creating a massive "black market" for sex per the iron laws of supply and demand.)

Put simply: Women should have the absolute right to be as sexual--or not—

as they themselves want to be, without the need for justification or apology to anyone, *period*. To quote the legendary Guru Rasa Von Werder: My associate Ajax the Great & I agree, sexual freedom is the KILL SWITCH FOR PATRIARCHY. When Women do whatever they want sexually, & no longer fear men, men will have nothing to fight for. Consider a ram with his harem. The harem runs off & mates with the other guys in the woods. No more head banging, lol. We will end war by being sexually free."

Liberty (sexual or otherwise) is NOT a zero-sum game. In fact, liberty is like love: the more you give, the more you get.

So what are we waiting for? Kill Switch Engage! Let the planetary healing begin!

PART TWO

In Part One above originally from a while ago, I had discussed how Women's sexual freedom would be the ultimate kill switch to end patriarchy. But one aspect of this topic had been a bit neglected in that article, unfortunately.

Basically, I have gotten into some online debates from time to time about the "[incel](#)" (involuntary celibacy) problem. Many self-identified incels are of course misogynistic trolls with an entitlement complex, but *not* all of them are. And even some genuine ones seem to think that the "permissiveness" resulting from the sexual revolution has made their situation worse, and give various "evolutionary psychology" arguments. So here is my response to all of that:

First and foremost, equality of opportunity and equality of outcome are mutually exclusive, and trying to force equal outcomes on everyone by fiat has a way of backfiring hard, as many have learned the hard way throughout history. That is true for economics as well as for sex and relationships. So aim for equal opportunity as your North Star instead.

And in any case, since there are really only two ways to attempt to force equal outcomes on everyone in terms of sex and relationships, either 1) treat all Women as "private property" of individual men, or 2) treat all Women as "public property" of all men collectively, that means that there is absolutely

NO ethical way to do so whatsoever. (The late Andrea Dworkin would have a field day with that!) That is because Women are, you know, *full human beings*, NOT "property" in any sense of the word, period. Capisce?

Any ethical solution must, at the very minimum, fight *twice* as hard for the right to say "no" as for the right to say "yes". After all, rape culture with a smiley face is still rape culture.

Furthermore, most "evolutionary psychology" is, in a word, BS. With NO apologies to Jordan Peterson at all.

"Hypergamy" (dating or marrying "up") by Women is really NOT natural, but is rather a socially constructed effect of capitalism and a hangover of patriarchy, for obvious reasons.

Rasa: You said a mouthful here. Marrying for money has been a necessary EVIL for many women. They fixed it that way so to find SOLVENCY we had to look for it IN A MAN instead of ourselves. - The hook, the bait, the web, the way by which to Lord it over us.

Ditto for the bandied-about "80/20" rule, which itself is grossly exaggerated. But to the extent that the sexual revolution has anything at all to do with it, it is basically the *opposite* of what the manosphere claims. If anything, slut-shaming only makes Women that much MORE picky and/or superficial in regards to men than they would otherwise be, and thus MORE likely to prefer high-status men over low-status men, because if they are going to take such a risk, they might as well make it as "worth their while" as possible. (After all, despite their actually higher sex drive overall, Women's demand for sex is far more "elastic" than men's is: for Women, no sex is typically better than bad sex, for obvious reasons, whereas for men, it's typically the reverse.)

And since the sexual revolution in the Anglosphere, especially the USA, was half-assed and did NOT go to completion, thanks to the "culture wars", what

has resulted is that our society is now JUST barely permissive enough for Women to go all-in with high-status men, but still NOT quite permissive enough yet for them to do the same with lower-status men, lest they get shamed for it. And in parallel with that, when high-status or elite Women hook up with many male partners it is considered "classy", provided those

men are also high-status, while many of those same Women hypocritically consider it "trashy" when lower-status Women follow in their footsteps, because reasons. (News flash: that is NOT what a sisterhood looks like, that is a CARTEL.) Thus, the real solution is NOT to roll back the sexual revolution, as that would only further deepen this quagmire, but rather to let it finally go to completion like it largely has in the [Nordic countries](#), the Netherlands, and also Brazil to some extent.

(Now, the Nordic countries are NOT perfect by a long shot, of course. Three out of the five Nordic countries (Sweden, Norway, and Iceland) currently practice some flavor of the [Entrapment Model](#) for sex work, and one of those three (Iceland) even bans strip clubs. And like all societies, they all have their own set of problems too. But otherwise they seem to be the healthiest in terms of sexuality as well as economics, especially Denmark, the land that the temperance movement, and their ideological descendants, forgot.)

There are indeed lots and lots of otherwise very prosocial and community-minded Women out there who are unfortunately deterred from doing what they really want to do sexually, and would otherwise do largely for mutual pleasure in a sexually free society, due to all of the slut-shaming that still exists even in 2024, especially when also combined with the relative lack of a Nordic style social safety net in the USA as well. This is yet another way that the patriarchy has a nasty habit of backfiring on men, and especially when it is combined with the brutal logic of capitalism and neoliberalism.

(That's simply "erotic plasticity" put another way, with no apologies to Roy Baumeister.)

As for the thinly-veiled misogynistic mansphere canard that when Women (but not men, because reasons) have many sex partners, they supposedly "lose their ability to pair-bond", kinda like how adhesive tape becomes progressively less sticky the more times it is re-used, well, that utterly

specious claim of a causal link has *never* actually been proven. The supposed observational evidence they cite can be very easily explained away by *reverse causation*, namely, those of *either* gender with a low capacity (or paradoxically, a very high capacity) to pair-bond to begin with are more likely to have many partners, NOT the other way around. And sometimes,

you may simply need to "kiss a lot of frogs" to find the prince, as the saying goes. Either way, we all need to stop slut-shaming, yesterday. It serves NO valid purpose whatsoever.

And we certainly do NOT need a "price floor" for sex. Rather, what we need is a DIGNITY floor, where both genders treat each other as ends in themselves, not solely as means to an end, per Immanuel Kant's categorical imperative in general. (Too bad he was so antisexual himself, otherwise he *would* have had a great model of sexual ethics too.)

Rasa: Re this DIGNITY floor where both genders are more loving to each other – William Bond says something relative to this & I agree: He says women KNOW how to love but men DON'T. Women keep GIVING men more & more love in hopes they will behave, but it only SPOILS them. The more we give, the more they expect, it makes them feel they are more WORTHY! Men NEED to learn how to love. That means EDUCATION & DISCIPLINE from women to men. The way you're speaking it sounds like you believe men & women are on a level playing field, they BOTH need to learn to treat the other with respect.

There has to be a SCHOOL of learning for men, such as the ancient way of TANTRA or in some medieval circles {so I saw in a movie} the school of the ROMANTIC. Men have to learn to BEHAVE with women when wanting sex – or wanting anything for that matter – or even if NOT wanting anything – just being decent in honor of womanhood or humanhood or animalhood! A poor, decrepit woman in the alley who's in rags, homeless, cold & hungry should not be passed over with neglect, she should be looked upon as having the same value as any human being or animal.....

On a 'regular' social scale, there is courtly or considerate behavior, being a gentleman in all ways, being polite, {where are the manners of the majority of people?} caring, & if wanting sex, obsequious, gracious to a

fault or 'romantic.' Let's talk about how we will employ this school of behavior in our Order! Have classes for do's & don'ts – How to converse, how NOT to converse {OMG the GROSSNESS we have heard from men when wanting sex!} how to act or not act, etc. There's A LOT to learn here – for men - & if we are going to be 'the religion of sex' for our young ladies also. We shall discuss this later at length.

There are also ecological benefits to sexual freedom as well. Once the sexual revolution is fully complete, hypergamy has withered on the vine, and the "cost" of sex has thus been rightsized, maybe then the men of the sci-tech persuasion wouldn't feel the need (as much, at least) to keep raping the Earth to build more ever-larger phallus-extending "Towers of Babel" (i.e. frivolous, destructive, and/or inappropriate technologies) of mindless aggrandizement to impress Women just so they can get laid. (Even nerdy men tend to have one-track minds, lol.)

Rasa: Another mouthful. Yes, if you read Dr. Bryan Sykes he expains rightfully men do EVERYTHING t get laid - for concubines. He goes into the Kings & Pharaohs, how Gheghis Kahn had 16k wives from his wars while Pharaohs had hundreds. It's all about sex. And yes, I have experienced this – they ALL hit on me for sex. As a young, beautiful sexy female I got it from all angles & all men. Life was in some ways unbearable when EVERY man I met saw me as a sex object - & I mean EVERY. Those you would think were nerds or doctors or married men, or ancient, ALL THE SAME.

Maybe men of the warrior persuasion would be less likely to want to start wars or go to war, for the same reason. And, God willing, maybe men in general in the rich countries would be far more willing to reduce their outsized "standard of living" (in terms of material and resource consumption) to one that the Earth can actually afford in the long run, and not one that requires multiple Earths worth of resources, for the same reason. Conspicuous consumption as a thinly-veiled, plausibly-deniable mating ritual would thus be far more likely to desist.

And thus this whole silly game of "king of the hill" writ large will finally end, God willing.

Freud's *Civilization And Its Discontents* thesis has really long since jumped the shark! It's not the 19th century anymore.

(And to any angry incels reading this: seriously, lose the entitlement attitude, yesterday. It is really quite unbecoming. Or to put in your very own lingo: stop simping for Stacy, and give Becky a chance. Let Stacy and Chad have each other. And take a long, hard look in the mirror as

well. Think "internal locus of control, NOT external". Oh, and bonus points if you are fortunate enough to find an older Woman as a "mentor with benefits" willing to "show you the ropes".)

To reiterate from my previous article:

As Yuri Zavorotny himself says:

So here is our kill switch: we stop telling women when, where and with whom she is allowed to get involved romantically. Her body, her choice. And she is perfectly capable of making it a responsible choice, thank you very much.

And lest anyone misunderstand his words, read too much into it, or try to put words in his mouth:

*NOTE: This is **not** to suggest that anyone should change their **own** behavior. We do whatever we are comfortable with. That, of course, includes staying monogamous, still a perfectly valid choice. **But it can **not** be justified as a moral choice anymore -- rather, it is a personal preference.***

Female sexuality (or more accurately, *female-defined* sexuality) is an [extremely powerful force](#) to be reckoned with, which is why the patriarchy has gone out of its way to suppress it (and/or supplant it with male-defined sexuality). All the more reason to unleash it in like fashion, and put an end to the toxic "commodity model" of sexuality.

Rasa: Dale Spender, who did a thesis called "Man Made Language" explained how the world, through our words, is defined by men & the vocabulary for male sexuality is positive, while female's' is negative – Men are 'virile,' women are either 'frigid' or 'promiscuous.' They have allowed no word to define healthy female sexuality.

Until then, we will have 1) too many men chasing too few Women overall, AND simultaneously 2) too many Women chasing too few high-status men, with the latter having plenty of options and taking full advantage of such bargaining power. And both low to average-status men, as well as Women in general, get screwed (and not in a good way!) in this stagflationary

quagmire. It's "musical chairs" both ways. The song "Land of Confusion" by Genesis comes to mind.

So what are we waiting for? Kill Switch Engage! Let the planetary healing begin!

P.S. If anyone still thinks that Jordan Peterson's idea of "enforced monogamy" is a real solution to the incel problem, well, I've got a nice bridge I'd like to sell you. As for the jealousy problem, the best his "solution" can do is to "flatten the curve" of jealousy in the short run, while in the long run, that green-eyed monster will unfortunately still be there waiting to pop up and strike at any moment, and thus the area under the curve will be the same or even greater. Better to deal with it head-on instead, and try one's best to sublimate it as much as possible into its antithesis, known as "compersion", or "frubbly" in the vernacular. In other words, think "abundance mindset", not "scarcity mindset". Liberty is like love: the more you give, the more you get. It's not pie.

Rasa: It seems men always have a voice, so now it's 'incels.' Where are the females who can't get a man. Of course, there are less of them than there are men, but I don't hear any complaints from them. Women are silent, their needs have little voice. Men are always loud. They must be heard, so self-important, they can't be left alone or left out, they have to intrude everywhere we are. Leave us alone! Unless we call you.

And speaking of jealousy, for those Women who are worried about men choosing AI girlfriends and robots over them, worry not. Remember, "it is the SPIRIT the quickens" (i.e. gives life), NOT the flesh. And AI has neither. Thus, any man who is even remotely worth your time and energy will not choose AI over you (unless you literally bring nothing at all to the table, but even then, they would choose another real-life Woman instead, not AI). If anything, AI and robots would be good for keeping the misogynistic miscreant trolls happily occupied so they (hopefully) stay far away from

real-life Women, and since they would be less likely to procreate, that problem is thus largely self-correcting in the long run. (Mic drop)

Rasa: The incels should choose robots & shut up. If women don't want them there's a reason. Live with it, we live with our problems.

Thank Ajax, this is my favorite article of yours, it's a masterpiece. Great ideas, research, well written, witty, insightful, everything good.

We are 'The Religion of Sex'!

William Bond March 15, 2025

Hi Rasa

I think if we are to start a new religion I think we have to be realistic about it. All successful religions are businesses, they are ways of making money or gaining political power. I know many religions like Christianity and Buddhism talk about living lives of poverty. But the people who rule these religions don't think like this. We can see this with St. Francis of Assisi, he lived a life of poverty and was greatly revered because of this. But while he was doing this the Pope Cardinals and Bishops were living lives of luxury and privilege. No Pope or Cardinal has ever tried to live like St. Francis of Assisi.

Rasa says: Good point. What a great difference between the Saints poverty & suffering, & the ease of most high-up prelates – day & night. Some of the Catholic dignitaries lived like Kings & were treated as such. Everyone looked up to them, even the Saints, who had to swear allegiance & obedience to them or get kicked out! And Priests, in general, were treated with respect – in the old days everyone kissed their hand!

We see this all over the world, the leaders of any successful religion run it like a business and if the business model no longer works then the religion declines. I see this in England, the Church of England in the 19th century was a very rich and powerful religious sect. But then in the 20th century people couldn't bother to go to church and give money, then the whole business model collapsed and the church is now surviving by selling off it's

churches and land. This means if we think of it like a business we have to think about what people want.

Rasa says: So it's that bad over there? Good, Patriarchy is DYING & religion is one of their tools by which they oppress women – powerful tools, as they make people believe this or that. Like sin was introduced to the world by Eve. - That women must obey men, men are the head of the

family. That women must be virtuous & get stoned to death if not – but men can be let go. Etc. A lot of rot is taught through patriarchal religions to hold women down, as we all know.

So I think what we have to think about; why would anyone want to join a matriarchal religion? It has become obvious to me that talking about, why God is a Woman or why women should rule the world, doesn't attract a lot of interest. Because people are more interested in their basic instincts. I think you made the point some time ago Rasa, that on your Youtube videos you get more hits when you exposed more of your breasts. Like it or not, that is what people are like and if we are to attract a popular following we have to accept this.

So why would ordinary people want to join a matriarchal religion? If we appeal to people's basic instincts then we can offer something that patriarchy cannot give people and that is a safe place to have sex. The weakness of patriarchy is that it's anti-sexual and its laws and custom restrict the sexual lives of ordinary people.

Rasa says: You hit the NAIL ON THE HEAD. This is it, how we go. I'm going to change the name of my You Tube from "New Religion for Women" to "The Religion of Sex." Because that is what makes US DIFFERENT than any other religion & that is what I have symbolized & that is what I've been preaching {that sex is not a sin.} But I did not think of calling or naming it or branding it this way – but there, you've DONE IT & it's so appropriate it's from the lips of God to my ears!

Patriarchy has put up many barriers for people to come together for sex. Like marriage laws and making prostitution illegal. So the common way people have sex is to get married or live with someone. But the problem with that is people will have sex a lot when they first live together but soon

become sexually bored with each other. But they are not allowed to have sex with anyone else.

Rasa: Yes, variety is the spice of life, & why should we be limited with our sex partners? Who said so? I don't think it was that way in the ancient days of matriarchy. The way I see it, women were the leaders & had sex with any man they chose, however many different ones they

wanted, & the paternity of the child didn't matter as she held all the resources, etc.

There is also prostitution which is illegal which makes it scary because in many cases it's run by criminals. While only wealthy women can use male escorts. Then there is the fear of VD if anyone sleeps around. Also if women are willing to have sex with many different men she is insulted and called a whore, slut and other derisory names. Which puts women off wanting to do that. Although it's far more acceptable for men to have sex with as many women as he likes.

Rasa says: One of the greatest items for Female Empowerment would be the DECRIMINALIZATION OF PROSTITUTION. Think how our social order would change if it was legal for women to demand money for sex! - & they were not shamed or looked down on for it. I mean every horn dog that is chasing a woman she could give him a price, {the more revolting he is, the higher the price} & then most of them would beg off & seek another woman for free – that would get rid of a lot of harassment.

And secondarily, there would be hardly any women left in poverty, for themselves or their children, if they could charge without fear of punishment or jail. Women have to go to welfare when they are destitute, but if they could charge for sex, there would be little poverty for women, as even the ugliest women would be wanted by someone – the ugliest men who no one wants.

So to give people a safe place to have sex, we have to think about women being in charge, but forget about whips, dungeons and black catsuits. We can make the point that sex should be an act of love and not about dominance and submission. So people can have sex however they like and with different partners providing it's consensual. We can be a bit like the hippies and have free love but ban drugs and alcohol. As men are more

likely to be violent when drunk, while drug addicts are more likely to end up as criminals. We can make it a rule that everyone has to have a VD test first, so everyone is free of VD. All sexual acts have to be consensual and no one is allowed in under the age of consent. We can make it clear this is a religion of love so all sexual acts are love making.

Rasa say: Priceless. Do you realize what you have done William? It could be St. Patrick's Day is tomorrow & he is giving me this through your words – a great GIFT –{he always blesses me}! This pulls together the whole magilla – Matriarchy – loving God – religion. As I said long ago “Put God back into sex & sex back into religion.” But still, in the New Religion I put God over here, & sex over there, God PERMITTING it, but did not put SEX into the title or banner, but here, you have done it & I see it is SO RIGHT! Because THINK – every other religion, which is patriarchal, running the world is AGAINST FREEDOM OF SEX & here we are, the one & only religion PRO COMPLETE SEXUAL FREEDOM FOR ALL, INCLUDING WOMEN. This brings the whole picture together into a valid form, a complete doctrine making sex our HEADLINE – after all – it's how we part from the others.

Along with this, we can have a theology about why God is a Woman and why we all would be better off if women rule the world. As well as religious ceremonies. But to be realistic that won't be what attracts people to a matriarchal religion. They will be more concerned about having a safe place to have sex and being with kind and caring people. William

Rasa says: Understood. We have a new banner, angle, POV, reference point, & this will be our Highway to success, not just a Jet Plane but a Satellite! – a Rocket Ship! It all MAKES SENSE now! I'm invigorated, calibrated, straightened out. I SEE THE LIGHT at the end of the tunnel! The way I had the New Religion was righteous it IS about femae safe space, being in charge, having their own zeitgeist, their separate beneficial word – al I've said is true. But how do we get everyone to agree to this/ To want to be in it – both women & men? It's the SEXUAL FREEDOM.

I have my walking papers now, my Passport, my Lighthouse of how to proceed. This is new, different & better. I shall work now toward

this with you guys helping. I will get on Face Book this way, the You tube will be changed – the TITLE & how I speak. And sooner than later I'll hire someone to work with me full time to keep a strong internet presence. And of course there will be a book. I am eager to proceed, thanks William, I think you didn't realize what you have done, but you did something to get us where we need to go.

William again: I think slut-shaming is one of many tools patriarchy used to oppress and control women. There are other tools like; marriage laws and customs and making prostitution illegal. All these tools work together to make it difficult for women to use sex to gain power and wealth from men.
William



Do Good Guys Really Benefit From Bad Guys?

**By Ajax the Great
(Pete Jackson)**

Sunday, 23 March 2025

NOTE: This article is primarily addressed to men

One question that comes up over and over again is, do men really benefit from patriarchy? The nuanced answer is, "yes, in a relative sense, but NO in an absolute sense in the long run".

It ultimately hurts everyone across the board, backfiring on men as well

sooner or later, per the law of karma. I would hope anyone reading this would realize that patriarchy is inherently a negative-sum game (lose-lose) in the long run. And everyone regardless of gender would ultimately be better off without it, except of course the tiny few at the very top of the whole pyramid scheme (because that's what it really is).

Rasa says: It's kind of like this: There was a Southern slave owner who starved his slaves of meat all year long. But on the 4th of July he pulled out all the stops & gave them a royal feast: pork, beef & chicken – with all the trimmings – all they could eat. Did they benefit? Only on the 4th. Most slave owners did not even provide shoes for the children not even in winter until they reached a certain age – so if one slave owner provides the poor kids winter shoes – do they benefit? We're talking crumbs from the Master's table..... Now I'm watching a British TV series called Penmmmaric. The last couple episodes the wife of the Penmmmaric heir is being assaulted by him. He calls her a whore & reminds her that when he met her he gave her 5 sovereigns to go to bed with him – that makes her a whore, & he dredges up her past, how she went from man to men for financial benefits – basically for support. But that makes her a whore. We women were put into a position – by evil means – to depend on men for money. Whether it's coins or bucks in hand or weekly support, or a house, or whatever, we 've leaned on them because they arranged it so - & in the end they denounce us for it! Men STOLE from us & are still doing it by paying us less for the same work, giving us worse jobs, & depriving us of opportunities. But do we BENEFIT from this patriarchy? Yes & no. As Ajax says, in some ways yes, in the long run no. That's why we're working to dismember patriarchy & assemble Matriarchy, so all would benefit.

But what about the related question, do good guys really benefit from the existence of bad guys? After all, bad guys are found in literally all walks of life and all socioeconomic classes, not just at the top (though they seem to be overrepresented there, not coincidentally). Again, the answer is nuanced. While it is true that the existence of bad guys (broadly defined here, ranging from crappy to absolutely horrible monsters) *does* set the bar for men in general at a pitifully low level, which makes it easier for the good guys to clear, this comparative advantage collapses when one considers

the *other* effect that bad guys have. Namely, the existence of bad guys makes it obviously harder for Women to trust men in general, so the good guys get lumped in with the bad guys and thus have a that much *harder* time getting Women to trust them enough to be with them in whatever way. To put it in quasi-economic terms, this "safety tax" that bad guys impose on Women in general ultimately gets passed on to men in general in the form of a "risk tariff", thus making the dating market that much harder and costlier

for the good guys as well. Thus, we see here that any *relative* comparative advantage that good guys gain from the existence of bad guys is NOT worth it on balance, and the good guys would be better off *without* the existence of the bad guys, period.

Rasa says: I wish you would define exactly what is a good guy & a bad guy & give some examples of behavior. As I find it difficult to respond without those details. It isn't good for me to ASSUME I know what you mean because I could be off.....for example –

There are criminal men, say a poacher, who shoots a deer on the wealthy landlord's property. In a British TV series I saw, "A Horseman Riding By" this man get FIVE YEARS for the crime {he also broke the jaw of the game warden, so that was part of the sentence, lol}.

Now at my local supermarket, routinely, this happens: You see something on SALE. Say recently the Pink Lady apples said 1.99 a pound. So I bought a bunch. But on the register it said \$2.49. I caught it & received back the overcharge. This happened twice with the same apples within weeks – also with avocados & other items - I have received refunds from this market many times. I have never seen anyone else check their receipt or demand restitution. What happens is they accidentally on purpose forget to put into the computer the sale price, so they are STEALING from the customers & as I said I've never seen anyone else demand restitution so they are counting on the negligence of the customer to check what they are actually charged, so they make extra money by stealing. But of course, lol, they won't go to jail for this.....

Another example – they keep changing the law so the rich get richer. In old days the rich simply took over the land of the poor – the King gave it to them, & it rendered these people who'd lived off the land {& owned cottages} for generations, destitute. But it was against the law to beg & when they begged they were given a brand on their forehead &/or jailed.

Now in the last few years they found gas & oil under the land here where I live – including my own – from what they call the ‘Marcellus Shale.’ People were to get big money for this. So what did the local govt. do? They passed a law called the WINDFALL TAX where they get 40% of the initial payoff, which in my case would have been 40% of about \$250k {except I didn’t sign & our state passed fracking laws, so it never happened.} What was the windfall tax? Just another evil law to steal from the poor. So these examples are the bad guys. The good guys don’t do crimes like this, mugging people or business crimes.

{And btw the local owner of my supermarket is the nicest, sweetest guy you ever met, & his manager is the most helpful. I get along great with both of them, but this is a mask for the conspiracy to pilfer money out of the customers – they are both in on it as I have seen it played out.} Don’t assume that all the ‘bad guys’ appear evil!

Just remember, bandits WEAR MASKS when they rob the bank! It’s a *deadweight loss* to everyone, in other words. That is, the marginal costs the bad guys impose outweigh any marginal benefits.

Rasa says: Explain the costs & the marginal benefits

So fellas, if you really *are* genuinely good guys, stop validating and making excuses for the bad guys and stop mindlessly going with the flow. You’re not really helping anyone even remotely worthy of help by doing so, as **neutrality only benefits the oppressors and never the victims, and you are ultimately hindering yourselves in the long run.**

Rasa says: There are very few men who ever care about or fight for women’s rights – they see it as hurting themselves & their privileges, & being traitors to their gender. Some of the men are brainwashed to believe, this is as it has to be – men should be controlling women. They WANT to believe this so they do. And sadly, some men want to be dominated but instead of working for the Cause, they prefer to be dominated in a paid sexual setting, where they tell the dominatrix what they want – she does it & gets paid – this is called ‘topping from the bottom.’

You might say what about the men who have joined NOW? And work as volunteers in their offices. As usual, men want to hang around & take part wherever there are women so they could get to know the women, be friends or on the odd chance, get laid, lol. I’ve seen this as I belonged to NOW.

They aren't there for authentic reasons; they're there to get something out of it.

That's why I suggest when we start this new Order, men are NOT to be allowed entrance as volunteers or 'friends', it has to be all women as the men who would join have ulterior motives. Even men who offer big donations – you have to be leery of because they want that pound of flesh. When we do accept men as members they must be totally under the control of the Order & obedient to its rules – they have no authority whatever &

have little rights. This is not ordinary life – in life they can go out & do whatever, but in our Order it is the way we say it is – matriarchal.

I might add that we should eventually have some communities where we have generations of matriarchy – grandmother, daughter, granddaughter - & the men who are part of the family within the household. For privacy we could have cottages surrounding the main house, but the cottages are not where the man takes advantage beats up the wife & abuses the kids. The cottages are close enough so we can see what is going on if there is something out of line – especially with the children. All children should be housed in the main house up to a certain age {we need to discuss this-how it would work out because there is the issue of privacy vs safety...too much privacy to the man, he takes advantage - perhaps the husband & wife could have their cottage at certain times, not every day—this all needs to be worked out by the Elders}, then they can live in the Mom & Dad cottage if they wish. But remember, the nuclear family is designed to give freedom to the man & take it away from the wife & children.

PS ONE MORE THING. YOU SAID THE BAD GUYS AFFECT THE GOOD GUY'S RELATIONSHIPS WITH WOMEN. EXPLAIN & GIVE SOME EXAMPLES.

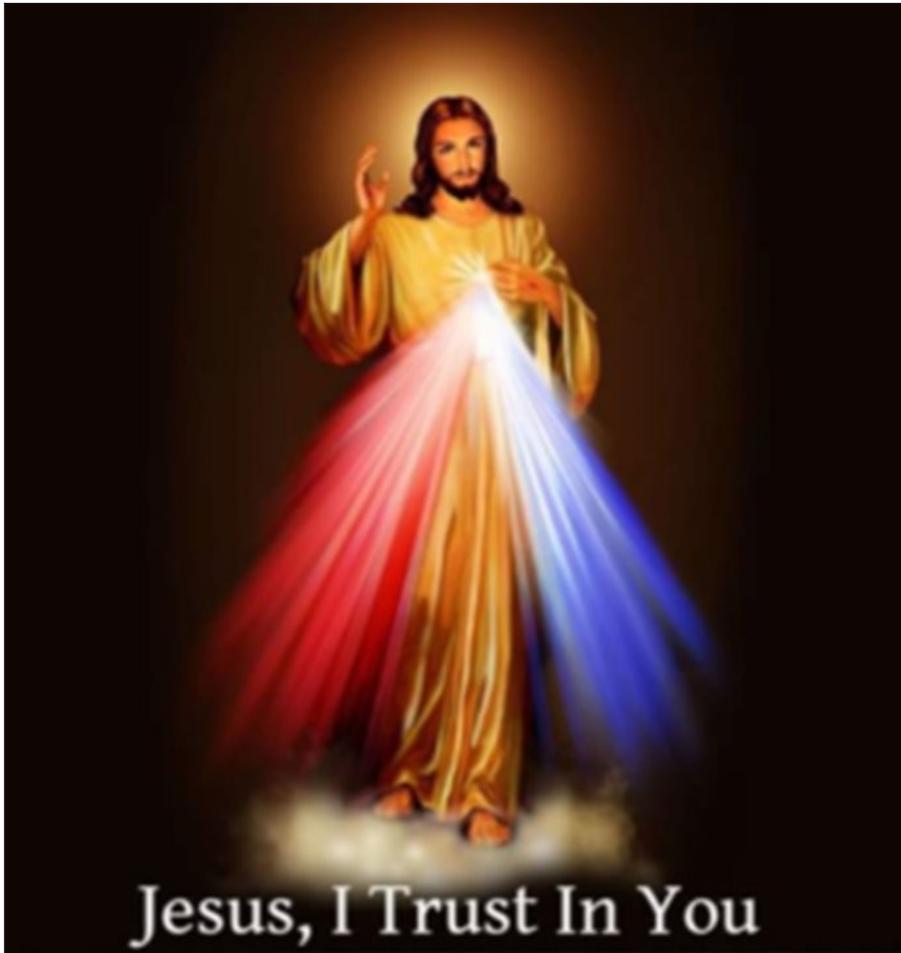
From William Bond:

I can give a personal story of how a bad guy affects my relationship with my wife. When I met my wife she was divorced, but her first husband was verbally abusive. So when she got involved with me she appreciates the fact I am a nice guy. This is also true of her children who don't like their father and said they wish I had been their dad. So they all contrast me with my wife's first husband and it makes me look good. William

From Pete Jackson:

That is true, William. And of course at the same time, unfortunately, the fact that Women have a hard time trusting men in general as a result of the bad guys has a chilling effect, to say nothing of all the trauma they inflict on Women. How many relationships would have otherwise occurred but don't as a result of what the bad guys do? So the net effect of bad guys is still harmful overall even if there are some bright spots.

Re ABORTION – My Stand – by Rasa Von Werder



*Remarks from
Ajax
interspersed,
his comments
at the end
Re
ABORTION –
My Stand*

I want to study this more & give my stand re abortion as I have never deeply thought it out & then explained my stand -

Probably because I had not the occasion to think it all out. Basically I think it's a great evil - in some cases murder, in some cases sin BUT I do NOT want to make it ILLEGAL! - Because they will then have to do 'kitchen table' unsafe abortions if they seriously want/need one. However, if they

want to PICKET - fine - if they want to preach, teach against it, fine. Just don't make it illegal. As the founder of our new religion I must make a thesis what I think - it is incumbent upon me. And since this I have thought deeply.

As I said, this – especially when done later, say after 3-4 months – where they blow up the infant then pull out the parts – is a very grave evil, - is it killing or murder? Not legally murder, but morally, is it? - Could be. And because it could be, we want to inform women exactly what goes on

because I am PRETTY SURE most of them have no idea because myself an educated woman – HAD NO IDEA.

Let's see it from the point of view of the child! The doc said when he put in a needle to stab the child, he COULD FEEL IT MOVING AWAY – that is probably in the later stages. That means the child has SENSATION/FEELING – that means it has awareness & pain. The doc said that to have its brain & body develop, it has to have NERVES & this means sensations, & by this, the child has sensitivity. This is a chilling fact. Most of us imagined the child has no feelings until it's born – but the babe often starts KICKING @ 4 months! So of course it has feelings, senses & awareness. This is frightening.

AJAX (PETE) SAYS:

Indeed, well said, Rasa. Yes, there is a lot of nuance to this thorny issue, to be sure. Either way, I am still 100% pro choice. If abortion must happen, better that it should happen as early in the pregnancy as humanly possible, as delaying it too long leads to precisely what this video describes, and is also far more dangerous for the Women in later stages as well. Those forced-birthers (what so call anti-choicers) who use this video to make a point end up making the OPPOSITE point of what they intend, lol. Of course, banning abortion was NEVER about saving babies, but rather done to control Women. Ditto for them wanting to take away birth control as well.

As for what goes on in an early abortion, rest assured that it is fortunately not anywhere near as grisly as later ones. Per Wikipedia, most of the early ones are simply done by suction (vacuum), or if very early they are alternatively done by giving a drug called mifepristone (formerly called RU-486).

<https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Abortion>

Now here is my argument against those who want to FORCE women to have children against their will & also in some cases turn them toward unsafe abortions. Why does the patriarchy not supply the TRUTH to each applicant for abortion – exactly what happens at each stage of abortion, early & late. I don't believe they do. Only the anti-choicers MIGHT if you go to

their place, if they have a place. But most women won't do that as they think its propaganda & these are the enemies of their liberty.

AJAX (PETE) SAYS:

Generally speaking, as we have seen in recent years, the government putting any sort of restrictions on abortion and/or birth control is the "camel's nose under the tent", leading to further and further restrictions until Women lose all reproductive rights entirely. Thus, except perhaps for very later abortions, I generally believe that there should be no legal restrictions on abortion. I am not a fan of abortion, but I believe banning or unduly restricting it does far more harm than good. We can certainly both agree on that, Rasa.

There has to be EDUCATION & enlightenment to ALL WOMEN including BEFORE they get pregnant! Girls & boys from an early age should be taught about prevention & given ACCESS TO CONDOMS {my friend had a foster daughter & she HAD to take her by law to receive as many free condoms as she wanted - & she did take her – probably to Planned Parenthood - & the girl kept a diary of multiple sex experiences she had which she left behind when her foster hood was over – my lady friend was shocked & never took on a female again.} Condoms should be available to kids upon request from age 13 – the statistics say that's when they start having sex in America, average.

AJAX (PETE) SAYS:

Very true. Fortunately, there are currently no age limits anywhere in the USA on buying condoms, and there haven't been for decades. (Thank God for small mercies in our otherwise ageist and sexually schizophrenic society!)

(Note to the reader that there are also plenty of other birth control methods out there today as well, each with its own set of pros and cons, which one is free to Google. Before the forced-birthers take those away, that is.)

Females need to make an educated choice; first choice is to urgently USE CONDOMS. Second choice, if you want an abortion, know what it is.

I take issue with women who use abortion {because it's free, in some cases, in other cases, because they are idiots} as a form of BIRTH CONTROL. Either they prefer sex without a condom or they give in to the man who wants it that way. This is WRONG unless you want to have a child.

AJAX (PETE) SAYS:

At the very least, it is certainly a dumb thing to do! Condoms really need to be seen as "Standard Operating Procedure" (SOP) in the 21st century when it comes to any penetrative sex. And furthermore, there are also plenty of sexual activities other than PIV intercourse (such as "outercourse," and also oral, etc.) that carry essentially zero risk of pregnancy. The dear reader is of course always free to Google it, lol.

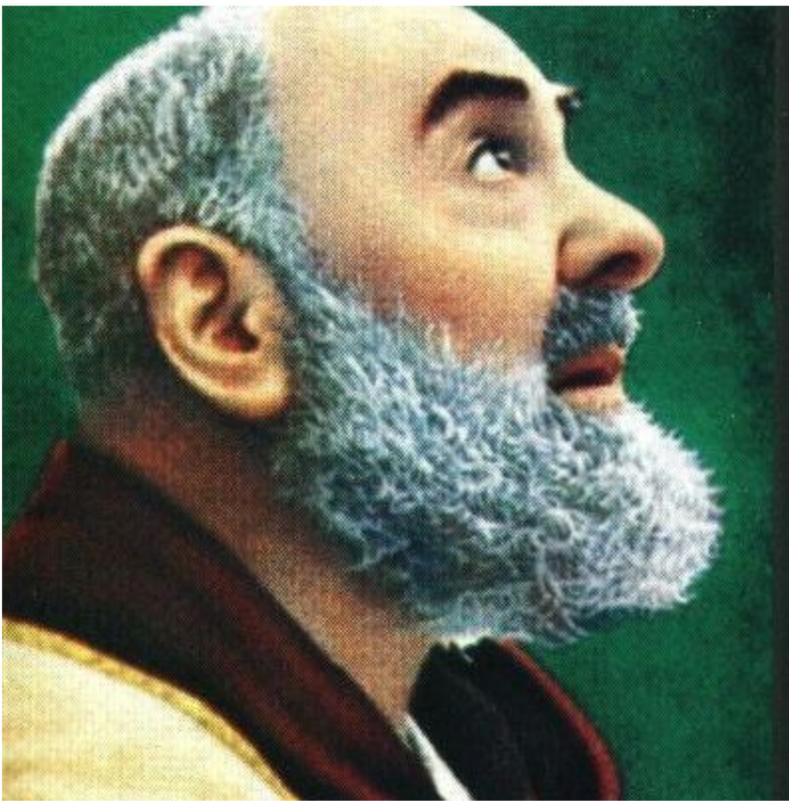
On another note – girls should be taught the ‘rhythm method.’ They are fertile about 4-5 days in between each period. If they keep a record they will know when that is & avoid sex at that time. I did this & never got pregnant again after the rape. People laugh at this method but it is science.

AJAX (PETE) SAYS:

Yes, it should be taught, BUT...at the risk of mansplaining here, I will nonetheless caution that the "rhythm method" (sometimes called "Vatican Roulette", lol) is not exactly the most user-friendly method, to

put it mildly. That is, using it and relying on it *by itself with no other method* (this is the key part) is probably ill-advised, especially for young people. The reason is twofold: 1) lots of Women, especially younger ones, tend to have irregular cycles to one degree or another, reducing the method's accuracy, and 2) the part that almost no one says out loud: the days that Women are most fertile are, not coincidentally, the days that they are generally the **HORNIEST** on average, with a libido often exceeding that of men. Of course, the latter can be easily resolved simply by combining it with another method such as condoms, and/or having only non-penetrative sex on those days, but of course the Vatican would **NEVER** say that! So we should be sure to teach those two pitfalls as well, lest we set young Women up to fail. Just like teaching men to rely on the "pull and pray" method by itself is also ill-advised. But I digress....

This 'is it murder' issue also raises the question of killing in war. When a soldier goes out to a country & BOMBS it, is it not murder? Because you are not killing soldiers, the bomb does not discriminate. The bomb affects men, women & children – mostly civilians, & they are killed & have catastrophic injuries. Yet we do not call soldiers murderers, do we. {To add to this, some wars you have to fight, like the one against Hitler. But remember, bombing killed innocent civilians who did not approve of Hitler! Some wars I disagree with, those of conquest. I don't agree with aggressors who start wars for whatever reason they do so.}



And we also don't call abortion docs murderers – even though in some cases, they are. Ditto the female in some cases.

**AJAX (PETE)
SAYS:**

This highly complex and very nuanced question will have very varied answers depending on the circumstances and how late in the pregnancy it occurs, and is ultimately down to one person's conscience against another's IMHO.

I don't believe a female should be permitted to have SERIAL ABORTIONS, as one female doc said in an interview, a gal came to her who she had aborted 3 times before & she wanted a 4th! The doc refused. This should not go on.

Now to the CARE & CONCERN for females, especially very young ones – may wish to undergo abortion because they have no husband or MATE to provide, no support, no family that will assist them to live & take care of the child. They are DESPERATE. In some cases also, society blames them for being pregnant. I do not suggest those Catholic-type establishments like the 'Magdalene laundries' where girls are considered immoral & shameful, put to work like slaves, their babies taken from them & sold for adoption. This is exploitation & cruelty.

I suggest something BETTER than welfare & such places DO NOT EXIST. Perhaps I should start there for our religion. Have a hostel for females who want an abortion because they have no one to help. They don't want to go on welfare, they want to live a decent life, want to continue education or work – whatever it is - even the adult trade like I did – strip teasing - Nothing wrong with that. This dorm, hostel, motel, hotel, boarding school, would provide the things I said I want to provide women. We take care of the child when she's away at school/training or work, she keeps the child without shame or fear of poverty.

Why aren't there places like that? If the religious organizations were SINCERE - some are not – THEY WOULD PROVIDE THIS. But they don't. I think religions like Catholics & Muslims simply want women to have more & more kids to increase their numbers, their constituency, their income, their influence. They are not about the woman, they are about their organization.

AJAX (PETE) SAYS: Agreed, there should be. Excellent idea, Rasa! And I would also like to add that IMHO that the USA, the richest country in the world, really should have a "better than Nordic-style" social welfare state by now. Only the unbridled GREED by the oligarchy is the reason why we don't. And furthermore, the forced-birthers are truly flaming hypocrites for opposing such a thing.

Why aren't there places like that? If the religious organizations were SINCERE - some are not – THEY WOULD PROVIDE THIS. But they don't. I think religions like Catholics & Muslims simply want women to have more & more kids to increase their numbers, their constituency, their

income, their influence. They are not about the woman, they are about their organization.

AJAX (PETE) SAYS:

Very well said overall, Rasa. A lot to think about here indeed! Keep up the great work!

AJAX'S FINAL THOUGHT: Lest anyone think I am letting the fellas off the hook for this thorny issue in any way, *think again!* I would like to direct any males reading this to a great book by Gabrielle Stanley Blair, aptly titled, *Ejaculate Responsibly*. Because at the end of the day, it is clear that 100% of all unwanted pregnancies are caused by MEN.

Ajax further comments:

Well said, Rasa. Yes, there is a lot of nuance to this thorny issue, to be sure. Either way, I am still 100% pro choice. If abortion must happen, better that it should happen as early in the pregnancy as humanly possible, as delaying it too long leads to precisely what this video describes, and is also far more dangerous for the Women in later stages as well. Those forced-birthers (what so call anti-choicers) who use this video to make a point end up making the OPPOSITE point of what they intend, lol. Of course, banning abortion was NEVER about saving babies, but rather done to control Women. Ditto for them wanting to take away birth control as well.

As for what goes on in an early abortion, rest assured that it is fortunately not anywhere near as grisly as later ones. Per Wikipedia, most of the early ones are simply done by suction (vacuum), or if very early they are alternatively done by giving a drug called mifepristone (formerly called RU-486).

<https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Abortion>

Generally speaking, as we have seen in recent years, the government putting any sort of restrictions on abortion and/or birth control is the "camel's nose under the tent", leading to further and further restrictions until Women lose all reproductive rights entirely. Thus, except perhaps for very later abortions, I generally believe that there should be no legal restrictions on abortion. I am

not a fan of abortion, but I believe banning or unduly restricting it does far more harm than good. We can certainly both agree on that, Rasa.

Rasa's final thought:

From my POV there are 2 issues paramount: {1} PREVENT unwanted pregnancies in the first place {2} RELIEVE the female burdened with her unwanted pregnancy by providing her room - board & child care! Give her a way out of her desperation if she is alone, without support, help or a loving hand. The ones AGAINST abortion simply want to DEPRIVE the women of the right to it - they want to STOP abortion legally. But to me, that is NOT the answer.

William Bond Pro Choice

Hi Rasa and Pete:

To give my opinion on abortion, is that the people who strongly condemn abortion are the same people who also condemn birth control. I agree that abortion is a awful thing but but the way to prevent this is not to make it illegal but stop the causes of abortion.

So if we are serious about preventing abortion then would make birth control freely available. We would also give children proper sex education where they know and understand the end result of having sex. And we would strengthen rape laws and enforcement so a women is not forced to have a rapist child or hove to go through abortion because of rape. We would also

support women who do have children so they won't feel they need abortion because of poverty. William

Pete replies:

Very
very true
really want to
abortions, then
causes as you
it illegal which
good. The
flaming

and they put
horse. Thank

Rasa

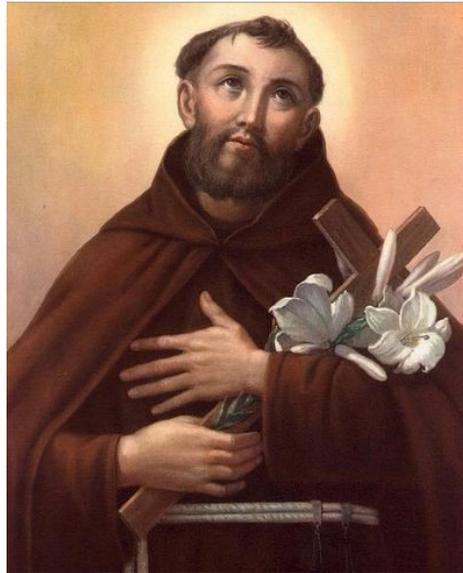
Wow!
head – no one

You always see through the Emperor's clothes!

Why would anyone be against birth control? Only the die-hard Patriarchs who want to keep women in slavery, Muslims & Catholics. They want to keep us barefoot & pregnant, in the harems, producing serial children – every year – when by nature, according to Dr. Bryan Sykes, leading geneticist, women should have a child no more than once every 5-6 years – which is the time needed to develop their immune system, stop breast feeding, & gain independence.

Do you know how much it takes to care for a child – nurture & train it in the fundamentals of survival & decency {like toilet training} – the first 6 years? It takes monumental time & energy for the Mom. And to have not one but more than one child – every year – makes it impossible for a female to do anything else, if she is the sole caretaker.

And so, getting women pregnant each year & forcing them to give birth means – unless she has help – she will be a slave-Mother – unable to have a career, a job – even a significant hobby {like becoming a sportswoman or painter or even activist/advocate for a cause}. Whatever else she does will be either impossible or difficult. Years ago I saw a book advertised 'Why are there no women famous painters' & I was puzzled until I realized the slavery of many children prevented them from doing anything else.



well said, William. That is indeed. If we as a society reduce the number of we need to get to the root describe, rather than make does more far harm than forced-birthers are truly hypocrites in that regard,

the cart before the
you for insights, William.

answers William:

You hit the nail on the
has even mentioned that!

In the interviews I hear the anti-abortion folks saying “They are against life. They must understand children are a blessing given by God.”

Oh what Tom-foolery they speak. We know children are a blessing from God when we’re ready to have them, when the time is right, when we can handle the responsibility. But if forced upon us at other times – it’s not a blessing for us or them. It becomes a CROSS.

This was done to me at the age of 18 – a child was forced on me. My husband failed to use the birth control he usually employed {pull out & pray} ON PURPOSE – on our Honeymoon & within nine months I gave birth – way before I could handle it. The child had psychological problems – born that way – I don’t want to explain for reasons of privacy.

My husband had cancer & died, I was left with this Cross, alone, without mate or family. My family that I escaped – Mom & her vassals – were abusers. My Dad was OK but all of them were far away – they in New York, me in California. Eight years later I moved back to Dad & he did help.

This Cross was the kind that bends you over – if you know what I mean. I had to work & also take care of this child. Everyone blamed me for everything – I was the cause of her behavior, no one gave me a break, nothing I did was considered right. I was wrong for not being home & a full-time Mother but how was I to pay the bills? Welfare is not my speed – besides, welfare runs out - after 3 weeks you’re broke & the last week have not enough for sustenance. I had social security & it fared the same.

This experience made me sensitive to the plight of single mothers who have no mate or family. That is why I want to gear the New Order toward them – let’s hope it works.

And to make the point – those against birth control are right at the gate – wanting to force & fetter women with Crosses that will hinder them doing anything but child care & they can’t even do that right because it takes a Village to raise a child. It takes a matriarchy to do so – you need other women around you to help. Yes, I said women, not men. Men often give more trouble than help. They intimidate, abuse, have sex with the children – away with them! Children need protection, not exploitation from men. Half the population is suffering with symptoms of being sexually abused by men, while at the same time suffering from attachment disorder due to not having enough Mothering. {How can you give all the Mothering needed when you’re drained & burned out?}

Some – {not all!} the “pro-life” have an AGENDA & if at the same time they are against birth control – They are guilty of woman abuse.

I do applaud those who PRAY against abortion & for the aborters to help them see the light – there's nothing wrong with that. Nothing wrong with picketing abortion clinics. Abortion should not be used as BIRTH CONTROL but by Heaven – give the women birth control!

From Rasa: Issue of **PREGNANCIES CAUSED BY DADS**,
Granddads & other exploitative men

The pro lifers often want to win the argument & by ignoring WHY so many young women come for abortions. They act as if these females are just a bunch of promiscuous, irresponsible, good time Charlenes who keep getting pregnant for fun. What about the girls who're being raped by Dads, Uncle, Granddads, brothers, & other men? This is rampant. Most of those seeking abortion are young – I'm guessing many of these are rapes.

But pro lifers don't speak of these cases – they say those seeking abortion are rare cases. No they are not.

I am being fair to the other side. Women should not have sex for pleasure & use abortion as birth control. I met one like that. I felt she was insane. She just had a baby by this guy who gets everyone pregnant downtown {a big Don Juan} - & she went over his place & had sex again, no condom. Her roommate asked her what if she got pregnant again, & she said,

“No problem – chop chop.”

Oh you vile bitch – those are the kind that give pro choice a bad name.



(**Pete adds:** Fortunately, the vast majority of Women, at least in the USA and other "first world" countries in the 21st century, do NOT rely on abortion as a primary birth control method. Even then, as a man I still hesitate to judge folks who do, but I am sure we can all agree that those who are so reckless and cavalier about it are, in a word, IDIOTS. And yes, indeed they give the pro-choice movement a bad name, and in doing so give ammunition to the other side.)

Enough said. Education is the key & under & over it all – we need Matriarchy. We need safe space for women to keep from being pressured to have sex with men, from being raped; they need to be protected by a circle of women. Secondly, if & when they do get pregnant they need that same circle to help with the pregnancy, birth & child rearing. Patriarchy is the cause of this mess. End patriarchy, bring back Matriarchal Orders for a start & you are moving toward a righteous society. Rasa

Pete's Final Thought: Excellent and very well said, Rasa! Amen to that! Keep up the great work, and God Bless you!

William Bond appears:

The classic example of women not supporting each other was shown on Pitcairn Island. This is one of the most isolated islands in the world and it's population consists of descendants of mutineers of HMS Bounty and Polynesian women.

For a long time there were no laws on this island and so men were free to rape, commit incest and have underage sex without punishment. Then feminism came to the island and feminist women try to get the women on the island to stand together to stop this, but only half of the women would agree. The other half took the men's side, claiming it was all right for men to rape any women on the island no matter who she was.

I suspect this is probably true of the wider community there are many women who are strong supporters of patriarchy. This is why patriarchy V Matriarchy is not about men V women as there are many men who support feminism and matriarchy. William

Pete Jackson pipes in: Indeed that is unfortunately true, William. And that is truly horrible.

Much like how even today, 45% of American women (and 53% of white women) still voted for a known and unrepentant misogynistic, racist, fascist dictator wannabe, essentially throwing their sisters under the bus. Anyone who wasn't living under a rock would have known that Women's human rights were at stake. I get that there is a bit more nuance here, of course, but the basic gist of it is still the same.

That also reminds me of an infamous 2011 poll conducted in Israel. The headline was that it found that 61% (!) of Israeli men apparently did not think that forced sex with an acquaintance counted as rape, and that statistic is itself horrible enough. But arguably more disturbingly, the same survey also found that 41% (!) of Israeli women (nearly half) felt the same way. (I would truly hope that things have improved since then!) Of course, this poll went and remains viral online for all the wrong reasons (i.e. largely antisemitic ragebait reasons), and for that reason I find myself hesitating to quote, but those who share it for such bigoted reasons are clearly missing the bigger picture here.

And that bigger picture is: roughly half of women are willing to throw the other half under the bus. And of course, the bar for men is apparently set so pitifully low it is in hell. And those things are true regardless of race, creed, color, or any other demographic, it seems.....The more things change, the more they stay the same, it seems. {End}

Movie “WOMAN WALKS AHEAD”

See movie “Woman Walks Ahead” on how Patriarchs treated the Indians. Killed men, women & children, just total massacre. This movie gives the story of a female who went to do a portrait of Sitting Bull, got involved with Indian Rights which she continued to champion. But she could not stop the demonic.

Below: Our Lady of Fatima speech in front of the White House June 16, 1978 – Her Immaculate Heart stopped the Cold War, ended Communism & the threat of WW III looming ahead at the time. Things happened after this speech – see the Kellie Everts website explaining the turn of events that PROVES Her LadyShip did it



**“The Forgotten
Prehistoric War that
Killed 95% of men” –
not women – it’s
proven within our
genes**

[https://
www.youtube.com/watch?v=NoFQjAHsWE8](https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=NoFQjAHsWE8)

Ajax the Great {Pete Jackson} says:

Interesting video indeed. And quite disturbing. Looks like the ever-cynical Thomas Hobbes may have actually been an optimist, lol.

And not coincidentally, of course, 7000 years ago was in fact thought to be the point of origin of....patriarchy. I am surprised that this video didn't even mention the word "Kurgans" once, as the Kurgans (broadly defined) were essentially the founders of patriarchy along with its demonic brainchildren of war and imperialism.

(Or, what Riane Eisler alternatively calls the "dominator model" of society, if one prefers a less loaded term, but that is kinda beating around the bush. It's PATRIARCHY.)

As Shakespeare famously said, “The evil that men do lives after them; the good is oft interred with their bones.”

Rasa Von Werder replies:

Well said Ajax. Riane Eisler, what a wimp. Always pulling the punches. Maybe because she worked with a male partner. Women forever deferring to men, bowing & scraping to the killers. This is why I INSIST we must have SAFE SPACE for women in the New Order. If men are admitted, it's allowing Hitler to sup with the Allies. Are you at war with the enemy or are you sleeping with them? We must UNDERSTAND we are AT WAR, or they with us. And we must bear this in mind at all times. Right now we are the CAPTIVES & we must do all we can to escape, but it does not mean giving them an inch of territory. Hold fast on this or you will not move ahead.

This documentary is a PERFECT description of what men do. There is no LEADERSHIP or caretaking within their world. The caretaking aspect only began in the late 1800's - the time when women started to emerge. There was the advent of social services – welfare – social security – child protection agencies. Before that infants roamed the streets of the Western world, living by their wits & dying of starvation, cold & disease. Yes, saintly men did emerge – Don Bosco {Italy}, George Muller {Germany}, Charles Spurgeon {England} & others – these men were influenced by saintly Moms who taught them the ways of the Matriarch Jesus Christ & they worked with holy women partners, wives or Moms.

In the absence of female power the world is black & white: “dog eat dog” – “rat race” - men killing one another like stags or lions knocking each

other off for harems. It's a selfish world where only HIS sperm counts – that of the other guy is destroyed {bears & lions notable for this.} There's no Universal or spiritual love, only that of tooth & fang, the law of the jungle & it's WORSE than that with human males, as they have exterior weapons of destruction – something no other animal has.

A big question is this: Why didn't women band together & stop the men?

Men have that demonic brotherhood but sisterhood does not exist, except in the weakest form even now. What happens when women get too close to men? Too friendly, too cooperative, too lenient, too LOVING to them? {Religion teaches them to look up to men, help & forgive them no matter what they do!}

Women have become collaborators to Patriarchy.

Like the Jews in Hitler's Germany who turned in their own kind, women push down other females, even knocking them out of the ball park of success. - Jealousy, competition among women abound instead of cooperation & kindness.

And so men have it easy when women themselves assist them in defeating women. Women against women is what they want. Oh, what a con job they made on us – through their religious doctrines, rules & laws.

That is why I say women need their own religion. Start from the beginning, day One. Mother God created the world. She is the Source. No Adam & Eve. Screw their ancient Myths where somehow men come out ahead. Pay attention to the myths of the “fall of man” as Lucifer & the emergence of Kali, the destroyer as I have explained elsewhere.

Women's collaboration is one of the lynchpins of male dominance. If they can get women to bind the feet of girls, to deprive girls of finances which are given to the son – {the female has to hunt for money through marriage} – shaming women who are sexually active or free or join the adult trade – this makes it TEN TIMES EASIER for men to use us as chattel. –
Rasa Von Werder

Movie: Dakota 38 + 2

The movie description: “In the spring of 2005, Jim Miller, a Native spiritual leader and Vietnam veteran, found himself in a dream riding on horseback across the great plains of South Dakota. Just before he awoke, he arrived at a riverbank in Minnesota and saw 38 of his Dakota ancestors hanged. At the time, Jim knew nothing of the largest mass execution in United States

history, ordered by Abraham Lincoln on December 26, 1862. "When you have dreams, you know when they come from the creator... As any recovered alcoholic, I made believe that I didn't get it. I tried to put it out of my mind, yet it's one of those dreams that bothers you night and day." Now, four years later, embracing the message of the dream, Jim and a group of riders retrace the 330-mile route of his dream on horseback from Lower Brule, South Dakota to Mankato, Minnesota to arrive at the hanging site on the anniversary of the execution. "We can't blame the wasichus anymore. We're doing it to ourselves. We're selling drugs. We're killing our own people. That's what this ride is about, is healing." This is the story of their journey- the blizzards they endure, the Native and Non-Native communities

that house and feed them along the way, and the dark history they are beginning to wipe away.”

From Rasa: I watch this movie & it’s sympathetic toward American Indians, everyone agrees, all kinds of people come together - Indians, non Indians, all races & nationalities, all in favor of the Cause. I agree whole heartedly because the Indian are a defeated people – decimated – there were once millions, now only like 237,000 left – what happened? We know how cruel the Americans were when they put Indian children into boarding schools, took away their culture, religion, dances, rituals, language – stripped them of their identity. Forced them to speak only English, wear white man’s clothes, etc.

Then there were all the broken treaties – over 400 of them, white man stole all the land, put them into reservations, some of which we can see today is just desert – no woods, bad soil, little to no water in SOME of the reservations. Turned them into farmers, with 160 acres each, a conspiracy to separate them from a tribe, turn them into individuals like the whites. No solidarity makes them less dangerous than they were before, {with warriors on horseback, leading gangs of men to attack whites.}

Now we take a closer look. Were the Indians without fault? This is war. Did they also create atrocities?

In this very video is the story told of a German man, whose family the Indians attacked. His wife very much pregnant, they cut the baby out of her womb & throw it against a tree.

I recall the Donner party. Indians attacked, took all they had, most of them starved to death & froze there in the wilderness - they actually ate the burlap the wagons were covered in, they slept under snow. Slow agonizing death. And I know from accounts many such pioneers were attacked by

Indians, all killed, if not all killed then all they had taken, left to die. Sometimes they stole the children - girls – as men frequently do in wars from ancient times – read the accounts in the bible where “God told them” to kill everyone in the community but they kept the virgins – “God was mad.”

And so, once again we see the fallen nature of human men – once they separated from the authority of women – how they gave into the demonic within their nature - the lower self at its worst.

And no one examines the logic of this man Jim Miller, a spiritual leader & Viet Nam Vet. This is his story.

In Viet Nam he killed 38 men {innocent victims as this war should never have been. But he enlisted & he killed.}

Now he has a dream. He's looking into a fire & his Mom appears. He was riding an ancient route his people {Sioux, Lakota} took - & he ends up at the largest mass execution in America – 38 Indian warriors hanged on Dec. 26, 1862. And his Mom tells him from the fire something like {words approximate – it's the idea I'm putting into words}:

“Organize a ride which goes 330 miles from S Dakota, to Minnesota, with riders honoring the executed warriors – this will make up for your killing the 38 men.”

Now back to the video. We see a large group of men & we applaud. It's a harrowing ride for horses & men – they hit a blizzard – below zero – icicles hanging off the poor horses. {I see some large animal-holding trailers. I imagine they put the horses in there at night. Hopefully their body heat helps keep them from freezing during the arctic weather.} The local citizenry provides food & housing for the men each night {I think they took a day or two off during the blizzard} - the local folk have been informed ahead of time – they rally forth, all are enthusiastic & there's tremendous camaraderie.

But now the logic. Why did Jim's Mom tell him to do this? Psychologically, what does his honoring these 38 dead have to do with the 38 Vietnamese he killed?

What the Mom is doing is saving him from his guilt. {Guilt is a form of self hate & destructive to oneself} Instead of Jim harboring this darkness within, blaming himself – she tells him to focus on the white man's action, who executed those 38 warriors, thereby his guilt is TRANSFERRED to the white man. This is called SCAPEGOATING – where in ancient days the Jews put all their sins on a goat, then threw him off a cliff. In families I was told by a social worker, they sometimes choose one child as a scapegoat, put

their “sins” on him or her, which means they are unburdened & relieved. {What happens to the child doesn't matter – they can go to Hell or fall off the cliff, the rest of the family is relieved of their burdens.}

In reality why didn't Jim Miller get on a horse & ride by himself with a pamphlet explaining his guilt & sin, distributing this for the Viet Nam men he killed – making restitution– or some such act. It was TRANSFERENCE of guilt, you see? - A clever psychological trick of his Mom who wants to save her son.

Now to go on with the big picture of war & things related, in men's wars, there's always atrocities on both sides. Read “Against Our Will –

Men, women & Rape” by Susan Brownmiller, which documents these atrocities. She said she never looked at men the same way again.

To say that all Indians were innocent victims is a lie. The men also did heinous acts that were not necessary for defense. Yes, you must defend yourself but what is a war crime? Certainly cutting out that woman’ baby & throwing it against a tree is one. And robbing & killing innocent pioneers – men, women & children, is a crime. Scalping innocent people {scalping is some of the skin & flesh is cut off along with the hair} who never hurt anyone is a crime. And mind you it was not women who did these crimes on both sides, it was men – as usual.

Now the Indians were the losers & the whites were the winners, so the Indians were victimized brutally. But the men warriors were not innocent, they did their share. And many of their acts were NOT justified as defense.

My final word on this. Do you want to end atrocities? Do you want to end violence, terrorism & war? Then fight to bring back Matriarchy, rule of the Mother, & end Patriarchy, rule of the man. The man by his nature will always bring the negative to the world – he must be under the dominance & authority of the female. He must follow her zeitgeist, not his, & that is the only way we will once again have Peace. Rasa Von Werder

Pete Speaks: Very well said, Rasa. And very true, unfortunately. So many people seem to fail to see the forest for the trees and name the real root cause, which is patriarchy. Yes, some Native tribes were Matriarchal, such as the Iroquois, but many others were varying degrees and flavors of patriarchal. And it was by and large the MEN on both sides who committed these heinous atrocities. Every other explanation is a sideshow in comparison.

(Also, as I like to say, "Nature loads the gun, and nurture pulls the trigger".)



4.10.25 When Amish Eyes are Crying

Rasa Von Werder

This refers to the ‘Anabaptist’ sects, which include Amish, Mennonites, Hutterites, Bretheren, River Bretheren,

Church of the Bretheren, Schwarzenau Bretheren, Bruderhof & Apostolic Christian Church. The ones which this article is based on are mostly Amish, Mennonites & Hutterites.

I knew I would find ‘the crack’ – sooner or later. {The crack in their false front, the veneer, the whitewash, the public relations bullshyt}. It came with two videos on You tube. First, oh, how telling this was: women are not provided KOTEX {or tampons} – they use old materials that they sew into pouches which they affix to their person & when they are bloodied they have to wash them by hand & dry them away from male eyes some place to be used again!

When I was 22 I knew a female who told me when she was a girl, her Mom had her & her sisters use rags for Kotex & laundered it in the cellar & they were used again. She said the whole cellar smelled like blood - Disgusting.

Similarly, at the same time, no TOILET PAPER was given by the ‘providers’ – the men {lol} & one sect was using old fabrics which were also laundered & re-used. Ugh! Another sect used ONLY newspapers cut into pieces, & this was with families of 20 kids! Years later they graduated to normal toilet paper. {And mind you, they don’t have bathrooms – only out houses! Imagine the STINK! {We had an out house at the homestead & the stink was strong – you don’t flesh the waste it just sits there!}}

Second, girls have no sex education whatever on their periods, what sex means & how pregnancy occurs. The narrator said presumably they learn from seeing the farm animals.

And during pregnancy, the women are not provided health care {except in rare cases} or assistance from a doctor or even a midwife – it’s usually an older woman in the community who helps.

The narrator says because of privacy women never speak of menstruation, sex, childbirth or the like. This is chilling. What does it mean? Why would the men forbid this {yes it’s the men who rule everything.}

I will ask Mother God what this means, as I’ve never thought about such an issue before:

MG: It’s to separate the women from each other, so there would be no talk of things that are relevant & meaningful to them– the things that worry them, concern them. Its this & other issues – intimacy {sex} – falling in love – there are thousands of ideas & thoughts women could hash out which are mentally, physically, emotionally & spiritually relevant. It seems that the

men not only want to deprive women of freedom of speech to the outside world, but freedom of speech with each other. They are stifling sisterhood – they are preventing women bonding.

And so a screen is drawn between women – by the men – so that the slaves would not empower one another or God forbid PLOT against the men or raise questions the men don't want to answer. Like for instance – why do men rule & why don't the women have leadership?

ME: I notice there are no female groups like sodalities or discussion groups or prayer groups or support groups strictly for women. There is nothing 'for women only' as that would empower them.

Another BIG ISSUE is there is no birth control, certainly no CONDOMS. It's not even spoken of. And like everything else, the men tell them God wants children, children are a blessings, etc., that old chestnut that comes up when people want to keep us barefoot, pregnant & busy, full time occupied with children. The families run six to twenty kids. Imagine a woman with twenty kids trying to run away?

Me channeling: Mother God, what is the attitude of the men, I mean, their public relations videos have a powerful front & they hide behind their FAITH. Faith is everything. I don't believe it for one minute. I think they're hiding behind it like child abusers hide behind the Cross. I saw one holding the Cross in front of him like Jesus would protect him from punishment! What do they really want, what is their agenda here? It isn't faith, its control of women isn't it?

MG: It runs like this: Long ago they left their Protestant brethren over a conflict re Baptism. That issue has long been played out. The real concern in a society that does not allow women freedom is control. Take charge of the women - no discussions for them, no back talk, just keep them constantly pregnant & therefore enslaved. They can't run away with several children

especially if you have no place to go, & even if there were places, they can't find them because they have no access to media. No internet, no phones, no phone books, no outside friends, no outside meetings – can't drive cars {even if they have them, like the Mennonites do have cars} have no escape routes or destinations. It's as sure as if there was an electric fence around them, or locked iron bars.

What about the SEPARATION of the sect from the OUTSIDE WORLD? The men say the world is an evil place – the domain of Satan. OK, there is some truth to that. Part of it IS Satan. But there are also millions, even billions, of believers & lovers of God, more than one way to skin a cat, more than one religion, one way of worship – God is Infinity &

therefore there is NO ONE RELIGION that embodies it all, knows it all, can do all the worship, the rituals & prayers that would occupy God. We see in part an Infinite Being. What WORKS for us is the way to go. God will appear to us & answer us in the way that we worship HER. Say, we worship God in TREES. God can appear as a tree. Say we worship God in fire, or the Sun. God can manifest that way. Why? Because God is all things to all people & God lives everywhere & in all things – there is no ONE ANSWER to the ways & meanings of God!

So for these men or any men to say their way is the only way is Poppy Cock! And then they infringe & enforce their beliefs on all the women they have corralled & their children, & these become slaves of a religion. The Muslims are famous for that – keep women in harems. And mind you these Anabaptists are not far from that!

Look at the UNIFORMS. The women, in all these sects {& including some of the Mormons & other tyrannical male-dominated religions} wear only BAGGY, shapeless garb & headdresses. Nothing distinguishes one woman from another; they are hidden under these yards of cloth, their hair hidden, no makeup, similar to being in burquas. Nothing wrong with this except it is the required cover demanded by men – like branding a woman the way they brand cattle, ‘This belongs to me,’ ‘she is mine, I cover up my treasure, my bank account, let no man see her, see the password, or steal her.’

OK let’s recap the first crack that awakened me to what they really are. No Kotex, tampax, no sex education or pregnancy help, no sorority, women cannot join or help one another. Women shrouded in garments that conceal, women deprived of all ways to communicate with the outside world, & children are as enslaved as the women. Only men rule, they have a voice, most elders are men, all Bishops or spiritual leaders are men – they consider

the male the head of the family. Women have no voice inside or outside the community, not even with each other.



Women
are breeding
machines, set to
go at all times -
& there is no

love – only FAITH they say – you are not to have feelings or ‘passion’ – this is vanity & pride. You are to do what is good for the community, breed for the community & have FAITH in God – that is all that matters; you as an individual don’t matter, you don’t have personal rights, only those that serve the community. And what is the community? A male brotherhood – Patriarchy at its zenith! Equality? Never heard of it! Female Superiority! That would be Satanic!

OK now the next video that opened my eyes. A twelve year old girl gets pregnant & she is attended by an outside doctor {not sure how that came about but maybe her age.} The doc asks who did she have sex with? Her FOUR BROTHERS HAVE BEEN RAPING HER ROUTINELY.

By law outside authorities HAVE TO REPORT THIS {it’s probably the reason why these Anabaptists don’t subscribe to welfare or take any kind of money from the govt at any time – if you’re on welfare then the social services has the right to enter your home, interview you & the kids, have a part in what is going on. They want to stay SECRET!}

So it gets reported. It goes to trial. Two of the males get off the hook as they are underage {why let them off? Put them in juvenile detention facilities!} Two older ones admit their crimes, are convicted & then – BINGO – no jail time! Only probation & if they don’t keep the terms of probation they do get 15 years. Well, they do not keep their probation, but nothing is done - & how is the girl now protected?

They all go back home – the victim - her child I presume - & the rapists. The males were forbidden to SEE her again, terms of the probation,

but they again LIVE IN THE SAME HOUSE! I am NOT MAKING THIS UP!

Oh surprise, surprise. The tiny demon Patriarchy has leached into the BIG demon Patriarchy – the outside world & what do you expect? Justice?

What is needed here is what I hope to do. I am composing the New Religion for women with a future Order of Safe Space for them & their children; our own rules, zeitgeist, agenda, POV, rituals, leadership, priestesses, economics, education & all that is wanted & needed for health, wealth & happiness. And our focus will be on individuality not against it, the forum to express one’s own personal desires for the arts, intellect, sports, etc. -A Valhalla of Matriarchy. Stand by, it will happen. I am writing all the directions. Women need a PLACE to escape to, these type Villages are it. Safe Space means NO MEN ALLOWED except by invitation, & we will enforce this & provide security such as guarded gates & wolf-killing dogs.

Back to the videos: And what was enlightening was two female victims of such abuse interviewed. Only because of outside help were they liberated. They explain how impossible it is for them to reach out for help – they don't even know who to go to, where to get help. One of them was told by an outsider she had to go to the police, but the police said there was nothing they could do. Eventually she escaped, I did not see the rest of the interview how. But it is next to impossible for these women to escape the male system that's got it figured out how to keep them under control. And mind you, brainwashing from infancy is part of the method – many believe they'll go to Hell if they leave the sect!

Lesson to me: Don't believe the fancy lies the Amish tell how clean, how holy, how sanctified, how righteous they are, just a bunch of farmers living off the land, traditional, self reliant, living off grid & away from demonic forces: Nothing but good clean fun on the ole' farmer coast, no sins – all the sins are outside. What they really are is breeding farms where women do as they are told & abuse will not be reported & it is a wonder & a miracle any of them can escape.

ADDENDUM:

The issue of CLOTHING is a BIG DEAL. Women ADVERTISE by the way they dress. If they want to attract a man, they dress sexy, or beautiful, according to what 'the market may bear.' Some occasions you can't dress 'sexy' but beautiful does the trick. Men are attracted by looks – certain clothing is a lure, a temptation, & a message that speaks,

“I am available to a man. I am seeking male companionship.”

Example: I used to go to a tiny restaurant near my house, ordinary, with ordinary waitresses. One was dowdy. But one day I went in there & she was wearing makeup & a low cut top. I was mighty surprised. During our conversation she revealed “my boyfriend has left me.”

She didn't last long – some guy picked her up, even though she was average & somewhat overweight. He probably wasn't much, but he was a man. She advertised, she nailed him. And she disappeared because I guess he supported her – or maybe moved elsewhere to live with him & go a different job.

Muslims & Anabaptists want to prevent women from advertising, luring men in. Even within the community, other men would get attracted to a female if she dressed interesting or especially, sexy. If she shows 'what she's got' he wants it. So these men, who want to hold women for

themselves, want to prevent them from attracting other men. Hide what they got. {End} Rasa Von Werder

From Pete Jackson:

Very well said, Rasa. And unfortunately, very true and horrifying as well. Behold, the dark side and disgusting underbelly of these extremely patriarchal cults (and yes, that is the appropriate term for these sects, as a harsh a word as it may be, it is accurate to a T). And this is of course simply the more extreme end of the broad spectrum of patriarchy and patriarchal religions in general, the tip of a very large iceberg of evil.

Are there some good things about them perhaps? Of course there are. (Just like I'm sure there were likely also a few good things about Jonestown, Heaven's Gate, et al.) But unfortunately all of these cults are inherently a "package deal", all or nothing, basically. The members must accept all of the bad with the good. And as we see, the bad clearly outweighs the good, hands down.

Rasa responds: Indeed, in terms of freedom & for those who want it, it's very bad. The conditions the Organization presents make the people DEPENDENT, where they don't learn to adapt or prepare for the outside world. They don't go past 8th grade – they don't go to any vocational school to learn a trade, so they get stuck in dependency to the Order although the Order says it gives them a way out – during teenage years they are allowed to experiment for a while. But they enter a world they need years of preparation for & they are NOT ready, so most slide back to the Order for

convenience, comfort & security. Going it alone is sometimes too much for them to handle. So the Order cripples people that way.

Listening to videos of slaves right now, I've come across where in Virginia it became ILLEGAL to allow slaves education, after the Nat Turner revolt, where 61 white people were killed. The whites determined that education such as Turner had, gave them an advantage – empowered them to the degree they might revolt. This is PROOF of why controllers FEAR education & why they want to keep those they control IGNORANT because 'without knowledge people perish.' If you hear some of the interviews of the Amish & Hutterites it's obvious how brainwashed & naive they are – they

don't know they are being enslaved. They think they are there of their own 'free will' – they say so, they say they have CHOSEN this life!

Pete Jackson again: BINGO. Very true, unfortunately. Those in charge are well aware that KNOWLEDGE IS POWER, thus they do their very darndest to keep the members ignorant and deprived of such knowledge. Much like slaves. And of course, the carefully crafted hyper-collectivism, "weaponized interdependence," and "crabs in a bucket" {crabs in a bucket is climbing on the other guy, knocking him down to try to get ahead} mentality of such groups keeps the brainwashed members from venturing too far outside of their comfort zone, or if they ever do dare to do so, they usually slide right back in fairly quickly. Their metaphorical wings have been clipped early on, basically. And much like in any totalitarian regime, "they thought they were free".

From William Bond:

Reading about the Amish it suggests to me any male dominated religion is going to be rotten to the core. The Church of England did seem to be a very moderate religious sect but now there is a child abuse scandal going on, that is just as bad as in the Roman Catholic sect.

I think it just proves that if we want a loving and compassionate religion it has to be a female dominated religion that worships a female God.

It is also interesting that the more a religion wants to cover up women, the more abusive it is to women and children. William

When Amish Eyes are Crying Part II

{This concerns Amish as well as some of the other Anabaptist sects.
They are all similar but different}

God Waits for Them

the Souls in Purgatory

Rasa Von Werder



Rasa Von Werder

Now to what they LACK. Their publicity is so powerful re their good points that the bad pointed out is few & far between. It seems most journalists want to focus on their 'quaintness': ancient customs, self reliance, being off grid, using horse & buggies, no phones, no internet {in most cases- Hutterites use all the regular modern conveniences} no TV – no machines.

How they dress {so cute!} Why the men have long beards but no mustaches - the list goes on. It's HUMAN INTEREST STORIES - but I want to get to the LACK OF FREEDOM for women & children & the LOW ENRICHMENT {experience} problem. And the lack of individual identity, personal pride or uniqueness {which they consider sin}, conditions for naïveté, lack of civil liberties, human rights, & LACK OF PROTECTION / SAFETY of women & children from the men. Whew! Where do I start?

Let's start with ENRICHMENT for the women. Seek out SPORTS for females & I see sports for males – baseball, football, jockey, skating. And after a long search I do find females AXE THROWING! Lol – it's a GOOD START!

As a girl growing up I was lucky enough to have a brother nearly 3 years older. We did badminton, baseball, bow & arrows {home made!} – wrestling, downhill sledding, horseshoe throwing, croquet – with occasional bouts of beating one another up. That was all spring to autumn. When visiting my aunt & uncle {long visits that stretched to weeks} they had all the indoor / table games: Chinese checkers, all kinds card games, regular checkers, monopoly – which we did a lot of after vigorous outdoor activities.

Now Amish have a lot of relatives & females could do likewise, but in the study of their videos on You tube I found NONE of this. They did take walks in the woods & there's a lot of outdoor time – good – but not vigorous sports for the women except the mentioned axe throwing which I suspect is rare.

Looking back I think my competitiveness with brother – seeing I was as strong & skilled or more so than him- even though he was older – helped compel me to promote female body building against the men that lorded over us & framed us as bimbos admiring them. My ploy succeeded & female body building was established.

And so I can see where females should not only be encouraged to play sports with each other but with males, thereby gaining courage over them, seeing that they can be as strong & skilled – not being afraid of them - & until the guys get the advantage of testosterone we can hold our own, but after that nature plays a trick on us. {The female body builders offset that

problem, however, by taking the same drugs they take & now they get as muscular as men.}

I take a hint for our New Order, that the females, which I already explained elsewhere, should be geared toward lots of strenuous sports if they are so inclined. To that I would include lessons in martial arts, judo,

wrestling – things that will some day protect them from predators – as well as body building.

Now lets get to THE ARTS. That includes music, dancing, acting, public speaking, singing, playing musical instruments, circus acts like juggling & acrobatics, other items. These people have NO such activities – they are frowned upon They are not allowed musical instruments {pride they say} & so their miserable, tone deaf songs & choirs are a burden to listen to. No one plays the piano or guitar or drums to accompany the songs.

In my Order we will have teachers to guide the youth in whatever area they might be talented. We will have recitals / shows to demonstrate their achievements. The Anabaptists miss out on the great stars hidden within their midst – people with great voices or musical talent – those who can act, dance or create any type of art or artisan-style products {including cooking.} A terrible waste of talents God might have given them. We will encourage this, we aren't afraid of a little natural pride or self respect; we aren't all called to be hermits, recluses & self negating saints. There is some normalcy here & there without reverting to sin. And those who want to REFRAIN from any of this & lead other kinds of lives are also welcome – to each her own, we give FREEDOM!

I predict that our Order will eventually be famous for its show business prowess. We will have PUBLIC & PRIVATE events. We could have a TRAVELLING SHOW that tours the United States & world that promotes who we are - the best of our prodigies. But I also suggest we hold contests that can only be PRIVATE & it just might add to our MYSTERY. But private they must be – I say – because we don't want to be too familiar with this world that DOES have lots of demons, as the Amish say {lol} so like this: The foundress won the Miss Nude Universe Contest in 1967 – the shindig was depicted in PLAYBOY with 6 images of Rasa, then called Kellie Everts.

We hold this contest IN THE NUDE just as it was in real life – except those that want to cover somewhat will be free to do so – in real life it was a nudist camp. {We do need to stay as close as possible to the real deal.} So the contestants – all should be adults – pose in the nude & our judges pick the Queen. But the IMAGES of the Queen will not be shown to the public

NUDE – she might wear a thin BODY SUIT – not a bikini as that looks too ordinary – but a body suit somewhat sheer, like thick stockings, showing how beautiful her body is but not nude to the public. And the title she will receive is MISS NUDE RELIGION.

K
E
L
L
I
E

E
V
E
R
T
S



the Illuminated Lady

This demonstration of nudity will help dispel the Patriarchal notion that nudity – which is associated with sex & sensuality – is EVIL. It will speak that nudity is normal, natural & God-given – those who condemn it have no foundation on which to stand except the words of men. There is no logic whatever to say that nudity is anti God.

We can also hold a Body Beautiful contest which can be PUBLIC & a BODY BUILDING contest also public, in honor of Rasa's contest that she won & also her being the 'Progenitor of Female Body Building.'

Besides that, why not throw in a traditional strip contest – as Rasa was a go-go dancer & stripper for 21

years. This in the classical burlesque style which Rasa portrayed - she will have to explain it or if possible teach it in person, a tradition that should be nurtured & carried on like the book 'This Was Burlesque' & it has a FORMULA & should remain a classical art form as is classical ballet, classical flamenco & other arts, which are frozen in time to be the way they were forever – a certain way done, not another way - not turning into something else.

On another note, there should be no censorship in the Order. I know the Anabaptists are strict about this because they feel the outside world is CORRUPTION – infringement on one's spirituality, tempting members to leave their Faith, polluting their religious beliefs. They see it all in negative terms. But I see that unless one sees other choices, ideas, faiths, religions, POV'S – then how is one making a decision rather than being brainwashed

& forced into one view? We should not cover the eyes of Members like horses with blinders where they can only see one route ahead.

Our Order will have Powerful POV's concerning the equality of Jesus & Mary – that Christianity is a form of Buddhism – Jesus being a

reincarnation of a Buddhist Guru. We also believe in Female Superiority & that they should run the family & the world, we believe in Matriarchy. Against the Patriarchs, we disagree that sex outside of marriage is a sin. We feel that sexual freedom for women is the cornerstone of their complete liberation – that’s why men fight so strongly against it.

That being said – our members will not be forced to believe every word we preach. We want those who believe it, but there will be no force & no censorship toward books or what they see on the internet. We want those who believe willingly in our Cause – if they don’t – OK, we don’t want programmed or brainwashed members; we want those who accept our views freely.

There will be different degrees of membership, those who are full believers can move into the highest strata & become Priestesses, teachers, officers & elders – the ones who might be on the fence or believe some but not all our ways can participate but not with all the privileges such as free education in dozens of venues for themselves & {maybe} their children.

We believe whole heartedly that God speaks to the INDIVIDUAL & maps out a plan, a strategy & a road for each one of us – that we are all different & must evolve according to the Will of God. If I had been stifled or forced to remain a Catholic I would not be speaking as I am today – I would not have become the Stripper for God, would not have been a Cougar or really, most of the things I did re sex & nudity would be condemned by Christian Churches. I could not have been the woman I am today had I stayed in any Patriarchal Church as they are all against my lifestyle.

In fact, & this is paramount – Had I remained in society as Patriarchy advises I could not have composed the Church I represent - & my destiny is unusual & completely AGAINST Patriarchy: Our new motto or trademark is “We are the Religion of Sex!”

There’s more to say – Let’s see if William or Pete have comments.
{End} Rasa Von Werder

Pete Jackson says:

Excellent work, Rasa! What you say here makes a lot of sense overall, and I agree with you. Indeed, the Amish (and Anabaptists in general) are extremely patriarchal cults (and yes that is the appropriate word, harsh as it

is) with a serious dark side that they have been very skilled at keeping under wraps. At best, their male "leaders" (broadly defined) are zealously jealous control freaks, and at worst they are hideously evil slave-drivers and abusers of Women and children. But now the truth is coming out, and as the

saying goes, "sunlight is the best disinfectant". In contrast, your new Order will be nothing like that.



The Commonality of all these cults – Rasa Von Werder

As I continue to watch all these presentations what I see are the commonalities: what men REALLY WANT across the board, that is common to ALL male-driven cults. It's like a distilled or intensified version of

the BIG Patriarchy out here. These are little Patriarchies within the big one & their No#1 desire is to enslave women for sex / breeding / broods & domestic care. They want to build their Kingdoms & Empires by using our gender, the ability to reproduce, which they haven't got. Why is no one but myself mentioning these facts? That men cannot create a child - their sperm is NOT reproductive - {put it in a petrie dish it dies. But put the egg of a female into a petrie dish, connect to electric energy, & it grows. It can then be put into the female womb & develop. What the male sperm is - is but the DNA of his own body - but he has to use the female body to reproduce - that's why he wants to enslave her. If he could reproduce himself he'd probably kill off all the women that stand in his way, given his violent, selfish & low-minded nature. Why did I say low minded? Lol. Dr. Daniel

Amen, on the Oz Show, explained that male brains differ from women's in that the front of the brain, the frontal lobes which guide civilized behavior & spirituality, are asleep, while the back of the brain, the primitive self - the ID

Freud called it, is awake. With women both sections of the brain are awake. He saw this from 70k brain scans.



It's all the same agenda with different masks & curtains. Each private revelation/experience is like seeing a tree in the forest. It is a real living breathing entity. But in the forest are thousands of trees. But then there's the BIG PICTURE the FOREST of Patriarchy. Its small sections within the big one. Looking at these details you see it under a microscope but look at the common ingredients - every single account has the SAME STORY. If I am wrong, show me the differences that have to do with the foundation, the basics or the overall behavior - not the curtains or masks - these are different. It's the exact same agenda

hidden under different versions of faiths - all male dominated. And every man wants every woman or any woman he can have. And he wants lots of kids, no condoms, no birth control, no conveniences, freedom, encouragement, enrichment, education or entertainment for the slaves. It's him, his little dickie bird needing eggs to populate as much of the world as he can: his Kingdom, his Empire, his domain & women must be squashed, put down, demoralized, hidden, silenced - made invisible in all ways except for his convenience.

From William Bond re Mormons

It sounds like the Mormon fundamentalist are using feminine power to control men. It's a bit like organised crime making millions from

prostitution. All the money from it goes to crime bosses and pimps but the women who make the money hardly get anything. Which is probably why prostitution is illegal throughout the world, because if it was legal and prostitutes had the protection of the law, then prostitutes would become very rich and powerful. This is the reason why patriarchy has to suppress and control female sexual power .

Rasa says: the right word is DE CRIMINALIZE – when they merely ‘legalize it’ like Vegas men control it & it’s the same ole’ story.

From Pete: Very true indeed, William. That is an excellent analogy. It is basically a form of "artificial scarcity" what these patriarchal cults are doing. Along with its flip side of "artificial abundance" for the favored few, at the expense of the many.

As for prostitution, some would of course counter that if what you say is true, it would have happened already in several countries like New Zealand, where it has been fully (and I mean fully) decriminalized since 2003. No meteoric rise in Women's wealth and power has been observed as a result, at least no more so than countries that didn't decriminalize, and unfortunately that stuffy old stigma attached to sex work apparently still persists to one degree or another there despite its legality. Granted. But these things take time to come to fruition after millennia of patriarchy, it's not like turning on/off a light switch, after all. Two decades is nothing compared to thousands of years. And there are so many other confounding variables as well, with lots of other things needing to change as well. So to those who say that counterargument, I would then argue, give it time.

Thank you for your insights, William.

Rasa says: De criminalized in New Zealand since 2003? Wow. But what you said is true – thousands of years of slut shaming cannot be wiped away in a few short years. People have been brainwashed, hypnotized, so this adjustment will take a couple generations.

Women Talking – movie

Rasa comment for the movie: Forgiveness does not remit the punishment due. You can forgive but they still must be cleansed or purged of their sin - that's what Purgatory is for. Forgiveness is you hold no PERSONAL GRUDGE & you do not wish to personally take revenge - but God's Will must be done & God cleanses sin in Purgatory before one can enter 'Heaven.' Yes we MUST forgive, & then step aside & let God do the 'vengence' as it is of God. Granted in life there are some things we must do, such as when a man abuses our child or ourself, see to it he is punished by law - we don 't excuse it. That is not personal revenge, just ordinary justice that must be done to prevent further crimes. They will do the crimes again & again forever if they are not stopped.



From William Bond:

The difference between men and women is that as a general rule men desire sex more than what women do. It is true there are women who are nymphomaniacs but they are in the minority. So it means that in a society of total sexual freedom, women can use men's sexual desire for women to influence and control men. And this must have been a problem for patriarchal rulers when the first patriarchal societies were created. So patriarchy had to invent laws and customs to limit women's sexual power.

One of the first ways they did this was to create a rape culture. They did this ancient Greece and Rome where men were encouraged to rape women. We see this in the God Zeus which had stories of him raping goddesses and ordinary women. While in Rome we have the story of the rape of the Sabine women. This means women were unable to bargain with men for sexual access as men were encouraged to force himself onto women. But then this was changed when men of wealth and power wanted to know whom were there sons, so they could pass on their wealth. So marriage laws were invented where women were not allowed to refuse her husband sex. At the same time prostitution laws were invented so women couldn't sell sex to gain wealth and influence.

So this what all of patriarchal anti-sexual laws, customs and morality are all about. To stop women using men's desire for sex as a means of gaining control, influence and wealth from men. Although these patriarchal laws and customs create problem for men as well as women. As they make it far more difficult for the average man to gain sexual access to women.

From Pete Jackson

Very true and very well-said, William. One thing I will note is that Women actually have a *higher* sex drive than men overall, a fact that was well-known (albeit often exaggerated by male "thinkers") from at least the ancient Greeks all the way up until around the Victorian Era when it was vehemently denied and reversed by the male "thinkers" of the time. The real difference is that Women's sexual desire is less urgent, more cyclical, and responsive overall, while men's is more urgent, more linear and spontaneous as a rule. And that sense of urgency can indeed be used by Women to influence and control men. So even then, your overall point still stands, William.

William responds:

Women's sex drive might be conditional the type of society she lives in as very sexually active women are given a hard time by our patriarchal society. Also, it it's possible for women to have sex with a hundred men or more in one day but most men would find it hard to have sex more than three times a day. But there are other factors in this. A lot of women don't get an orgasm from sex with men and have to fake it. So some woman can have sex with many men in a day but still feel sexually unsatisfied. So if men cannot give some women an orgasm, they can be more detached from the sexual act and see it a more of business or a way to influence a man.



**Rasa
Comments:**

William you think of things no one else does, a perspective completely unique & awe inspiring. You are the Prophet.

Pete – You are on top of the latest research, findings & studies. Bravo.

Me I have to THINK about all this.

**Sinners –
Movie on
MAGDALEN
LAUNDRIES**

This really happened. Catholic Church used

unfortunate women who got pregnant out of wedlock as slaves to make money doing laundry.

They took away their human rights, imprisoned them, abused them. They gave birth without proper medical attention & kept the babies for only a short time before they sold them to rich families. And that wasn't the end, the women could not leave until & unless someone from their family signed them out – which at times didn't happen. The priests also, btw surprise, surprise, sexually abused the females - the nuns knew it & if a female complained they took her away to a lunatic asylum.

They don't show it in the movie but this only ended when female labor like this was replaced by machines.

The movie is called **“Sinners – the Magdalen Laundry”**

See documentaries on this also.

Google Group letter ‘Annie Finch’ wrote sent us by William Bond

goddessscholars@groups.io **Maternal Gift Economy**

Three years ago, I returned to live for a while in New York City. My strongest education in feminism here has come not from all my amazing, brilliant, vibrant feminist friends from various backgrounds, but from male taxi and Uber drivers, most of whom still live in the same insulated communal clans that welcomed them here. I've had the same conversation dozens of times with drivers from places including Afghanistan, Bangladesh, Egypt, El Salvador, India, Ivory Coast, Kazakhstan, Jamaica, Nepal, Nigeria, Pakistan, Senegal, Sri Lanka, Syria, Turkey, Uzbekistan, Venezuela, and Yemen.

The typical conversation goes like this. The driver starts out complaining in a general way about the state of the world and after he tells me a bit about his story and his family, he usually goes back to complaining again about some combination of corruption, inequality, and violence, either in his home country or here. Here I mention that in my opinion, the world would be better with women in power. And every time— whether the driver has a Catholic, Hindu, or Muslim symbol dangling from the rearview mirror (and just as long as he is not a white American) —he agrees passionately, and starts telling me how women know best, and how in his family the women are the ones who make the decisions, and how the world would be much better if women had more power. The most recent driver was complaining

about the chaos caused by warring religious sects in Yemen’s all-male Parliament. When I replied, “I think if there were 55% women in that parliament things would be a lot better,” he answered (Yes completely serious, not a joke), “55%! There should be 90% women! Then things would be ok.”

For many years now in my therapy and healing process, I have struggled, as a white woman carrying many centuries of patriarchy, to come out from under the internalized sexism that has long made the idea of wielding my inherent matriarchal power—over men!—feel so alien to me—even on a personal level, let alone a social and political level. I have made progress and I look forward to making more.

In this work I am inspired by these young matriarchs, forged in the front lines where patriarchy’s bizarre evil is still raw and blatant (not seeped into every stitch of society as it is in the US) — who remind me how shocking it can feel, even in the face of the destruction of the species and the planet, for me to truly trust women to claim our power. . . .Annie



Rasa says:

For all of us we see how they have done & are doing eons of mischief & crime on our planet – toward the environment & all species including human.

What is it that we need ‘therapy’ for? PTSD, trauma, what has been done to us & others. - Emotional, mental pain. And why are we unable to

resist &/or fight back on a personal level or social level – usually? It’s complicated.

What I will say without a doubt, women & men have been HYPNOTIZED by certain beliefs, & hypnosis HAS NO LOGIC. I shall never forget the show I saw where a pro hypnotist told a man he had nine fingers & he kept counting them again & again & came up with NINE. We laughed our heads off.

ARGUING with someone hypnotized takes a LONG TIME for them to wake up from the trance. Eventually they do. I’m sure when that poor man came out of his trance minutes later he knew he had ten fingers but he first had to wake up.

Lately I’ve been listening to women traumatized by Patriarchal cults – Amish, Mennonite, Arab, Orthodox, Fundamental Mormons, Children of God, etc.

And the shit these cults convince women of is off the wall – No sense to it - all lies, - hypnosis. And God help the woman BORN INTO the cult as they get hypnotized from day one like I was with the Catholic Church & it takes FOREVER to wake up from the trance. Masturbation a MORTAL SIN: Hardy har har. Meanwhile they rape little boys. And we take these guys SERIOUSLY? Wake up women, wake up & run away. Start your own organization, religions, like I’m doing. Rasa

William Bond says:

All patriarchal religions and political systems depend on propaganda and indoctrination to survive. How else could they get away with huge gap between rich and poor or starting pointless wars? The problem is that this indoctrination is so effective that most people are unaware they have been brainwashed.

Rasa says:

Indoctrination, bullying, intimidation, veiled threats ‘You believe this or else – you be a patriot or else – you agree or else, then the punishments are listed, temporal & eternal.’}

*Pay Attention! Mathematical Genius AND she was an African American!
Talk about overcoming prejudice! She insisted that she had to be assertive
& aggressive! How true! {from Wikipedia}*

Creola Katherine Johnson

([née Coleman](#); August 26, 1918 – February 24, 2020) was an American mathematician whose calculations of [orbital mechanics](#) as a [NASA](#) employee were critical to the success of the first and subsequent U.S. crewed spaceflights.^{[1][2]} During her 33-year career at NASA and [its predecessor](#), she earned a reputation for mastering complex manual calculations and helped pioneer the use of computers to perform the tasks. The space agency noted her "historical role as one of the first African-American women to work as a NASA scientist".^[3]



Johnson's work included calculating trajectories, [launch windows](#), and emergency return paths for [Project Mercury](#) spaceflights, including those for astronauts [Alan Shepard](#), the first American in space, and [John Glenn](#), the first American in orbit, and rendezvous paths for

the [Apollo Lunar Module](#) and [command module](#) on flights to the Moon.

^[4] Her calculations were also essential to the beginning of the [Space Shuttle program](#), and she worked on plans for [a mission to Mars](#). She was known as a "human computer" for her tremendous mathematical capability and ability to work with space trajectories with such little technology and recognition at the time.

In 2015, President [Barack Obama](#) awarded Johnson the [Presidential Medal of Freedom](#). In 2016, she was presented with the [Silver Snoopy Award](#) by NASA astronaut [Leland D. Melvin](#) and a [NASA Group Achievement Award](#). She was portrayed by [Taraji P. Henson](#) as a lead character in the 2016 film *Hidden Figures*. In 2019, Johnson was awarded the [Congressional Gold Medal](#) by the [United States Congress](#).^[5] In 2021, she was inducted posthumously into the [National Women's Hall of Fame](#).^[6]

Johnson decided on a career as a research mathematician, although this was a difficult field for African Americans and women to enter. The first jobs she found were in teaching. At a family gathering in 1952, a relative mentioned that the [National Advisory Committee for Aeronautics](#) (NACA) was hiring mathematicians.^[16] At the [Langley Memorial Aeronautical Laboratory](#), based in [Hampton](#), Virginia, near [Langley Field](#), NACA hired African-American mathematicians as well as whites for their Guidance and Navigation Department. Johnson accepted a job offer from the agency in June 1953.^[8] In order for Johnson to take the job, the family moved to Newport News.^[23]

According to an oral history archived by the National Visionary Leadership Project:

At first she [Johnson] worked in a pool of women performing mathematical calculations. Katherine has referred to the women in the pool as virtual "computers who wore skirts". Their main job was to read the data from the plane's black boxes and carry out other precise mathematical tasks. Then one day, Katherine (and a colleague) were temporarily assigned to help the all-male flight research team. Katherine's knowledge of [analytic geometry](#) helped make quick allies of male bosses and colleagues to the extent that, "they forgot to return me to the pool". While the racial and gender barriers were always there, Katherine ignored them. Katherine was assertive, asking to be included in editorial meetings (where no women had

gone before). She simply told people she had done the work and that she belonged.^[8]



From 1953 to 1958, Johnson worked as a [computer](#),^[24] analyzing topics such as gust alleviation for aircraft. Originally assigned to the [West Area Computers](#) section supervised by mathematician [Dorothy Vaughan](#), Johnson was reassigned to the Guidance and Control Division of Langley's Flight Research Division. It was staffed by white male engineers.^[25] In keeping with the State of Virginia's racial segregation laws, and federal workplace segregation introduced under President [Woodrow Wilson](#) in the early 20th century, Johnson and the other African-American women in the computing pool were required to work, eat, and use restrooms that were separate from those of their white peers. Their office was labeled as "Colored Computers". In an interview with [WHRO-TV](#), Johnson stated that she "didn't feel the segregation at NASA, because everybody there was doing research. You had a mission and you worked on it, and it was important to you to do your job ... and play bridge at lunch." She added: "I didn't feel any segregation. I knew it was there, but I didn't feel it."^[26]

NACA disbanded the colored computing pool in 1958 when the agency was superseded by NASA, which adopted digital computers. Although the installation was desegregated,^[25] forms of discrimination were still pervasive. Johnson recalled that era.



She also helped to calculate the trajectory for the

1969 [Apollo 11](#) flight to the Moon.^[1]

^[32] During the Moon landing, Johnson was at a meeting in the [Pocono Mountains](#).

She and a few others crowded around a small [television](#) screen watching the first steps on the Moon.^[1] In 1970, Johnson worked on the [Apollo 13](#) Moon mission. When the mission was aborted, her work on backup procedures and charts helped set a safe path for the crew's return to Earth,^[32] creating a one-star observation system that would allow astronauts to determine their location with accuracy. In a 2010 interview, Johnson recalled, "Everybody was concerned about them getting there. We were concerned about them getting back."^[34] Later in her career, Johnson worked on the [Space Shuttle program](#), the [Earth Resources Satellite](#),^{[1][32]} and on plans for a [mission to Mars](#).^[35]

Johnson spent her later years encouraging students to enter the fields of [science, technology, engineering, and mathematics](#) (STEM).^[36]

Personal life and death

Katherine and James Francis Goble had three daughters. The family lived in [Newport News](#), Virginia, from 1953.

James died of an inoperable [brain tumor](#) in 1956^[37] and, three years later, Katherine married James A. "Jim" Johnson, a [United States Army](#) officer and veteran of the [Korean War](#); the pair were married for 60 years until his death in March 2019 at the age of 93.^{[7][38][39]} Johnson, who had six grandchildren and 11 great-grandchildren, lived in [Hampton](#), Virginia.

^[40] She encouraged her grandchildren and students to pursue careers in

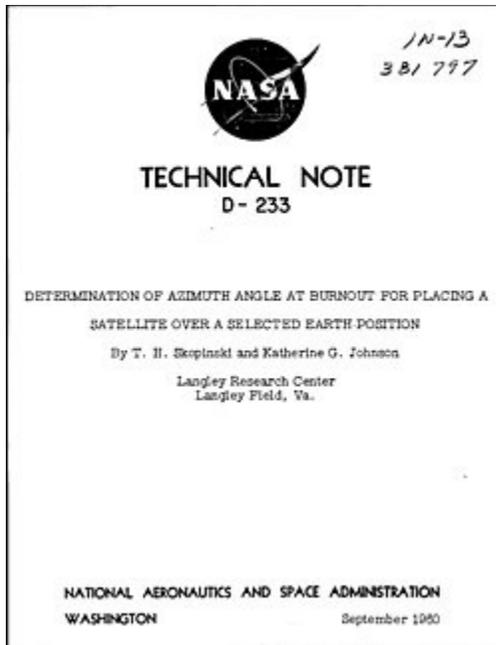


science and technology.^[41]

She was a member of Carver

Memorial [Presbyterian Church](#) for 50 years, where she sang as part of the choir.^[42]

Johnson died at a retirement home in Newport News on February 24, 2020, at age 101.^{[43][7]} Following her death, [Jim Bridenstine](#), NASA's administrator, described her as "an American hero" and stated that "her pioneering legacy will never be forgotten."^[44]



The first NASA report showing Johnson's name as co-author. ^[27]

We needed to be assertive as women in that days – assertive and aggressive – and the degree to which we had to be that way depended on where you were. I had to be. In the early days of NASA women were not allowed to put their names on the reports – no woman in my division had had her name on a report. I was working with Ted Skopinski and he wanted to leave and go to Houston ... but Henry Pearson, our supervisor – he was not a fan of women – kept pushing him to finish the report we were working on. Finally, Ted told him, "Katherine should finish the report, she's done most of the work anyway." So Ted left Pearson with no choice; I finished the report and my name went on it, and that was the first time a woman in our division had her name on something. ^[28]

From 1958 until her retirement in 1986, Johnson worked as an aerospace technologist, moving during her career to the Spacecraft Controls Branch. She calculated the [trajectory](#) for the May 5, 1961, space flight of [Alan Shepard](#), the first American in space. ^[1] She also calculated the [launch window](#) for his 1961 [Mercury mission](#). ^[29] She plotted backup [navigation charts](#) for [astronauts](#) in case of electronic failures. ^[8] When NASA used electronic computers for the first time to calculate [John Glenn](#)'s orbit around [Earth](#), officials called on Johnson to verify the computer's numbers; Glenn had asked for her specifically and had refused to fly unless Johnson verified the

calculations.^{[1][30][31]} [Biography.com](#) states these were "far more difficult calculations, to account for the gravitational pulls of celestial bodies".^[32]



As a computer, she calculated the trajectory for Alan Shepard, the first American in space...John Glenn requested that she personally recheck the

calculations...before his flight aboard Friendship 7...on which he became the first American to orbit the Earth.

Author [Margot Lee Shetterly](#) stated, "So the astronaut who became a hero, looked to this black woman in the still-segregated South at the time as one of the key parts of making sure his mission would be a success." She added that, in a time where computing was "women's work" and engineering was left to men, "it really does have to do with us over the course of time sort of not valuing that work that was done by women, however necessary, as much as we might. And it has taken history to get a perspective on that."^[33]

Johnson later worked directly with digital [computers](#). Her ability and reputation for accuracy helped to establish confidence in the new technology.^[32] In 1961, her work helped to ensure that Alan

Shepard's [Freedom 7](#) Mercury capsule would be found quickly after landing, using the accurate trajectory that had been established.

Happy May Day / **Beltane**, Everyone!

By **Ajax the Great (Pete Jackson)**

Today, May 1, is May Day, also known as the Celtic and Neopagan holiday of Beltane. It has a rather long history and symbolizes many things, but it is most notably a day to honor the Goddess, which includes the Goddess in every Woman. Elephant Journal [describes it rather nicely](#) in their article a few years ago about the holiday:



Halfway between the Vernal Equinox and the Summer Solstice falls May Day—the original holiday of sex and abundance. If you've ever wondered, as I used to, what the hype was around May Day—as in why I always heard about 'May Day' but never seemed to witness anyone actually celebrating, here's why. It's deeply rooted in pagan nature and hedonistic sex worship and celebrations. As Christianity spread and the Church extended its reach and control, these pagan and Divine worships of masculine and feminine equality had to be forgotten. May 1st is Beltane in the Northern

Hemisphere, the day we honor nature's oldest love story. And we all love a love story. This is a holiday of union, between man and woman, God and Goddess—a celebration of the divine balance in the union of Divine

masculine and feminine. Because once upon a time, the two were honored as sacred parts of the one Divine balance.

Indeed. And among Neopagans today, Beltane is (usually) primarily about honoring the Divine Feminine, where as Samhain (October 31) is primarily about honoring the Divine Masculine. Thus, I propose that we shift International Women's Day (currently March 8) to May 1, and shift International Men's Day (November 19, coinciding with World Toilet Day, lol) to November 1. The latter, of course, should not be seen as a day to celebrate men, but rather as a day of atonement for the evil that men do, and have done for thousands of years now--a sort of all-male equivalent of the Jewish holy day Yom Kippur to essentially apologize to the Divine Feminine.



Honestly, it's the *least* us fellas could do.

Another holiday I would like to propose is Waterloo Day, on April 30, the day before May Day. That would symbolize the (hopefully) eventual surrender of men to Women, which I had once personally predicted will occur on April 30, 2030--the end of an error.

(Current events have made me far less sanguine about that prediction, and it is most likely much farther away than 2030, at least 2040 or 2050 if not later.) Just as that day symbolizes the end of the "darker half" of the year and the beginning of the "lighter half", so too shall it symbolize the end of the 7000 years of darkness known as patriarchy and the beginning of the

new earthly paradise known as Matriarchy. Note too that April 30, 1975 was also when the Vietnam War officially ended, albeit ignominiously, with the Fall of Saigon. And also there was April 30, 1945 when a certain little painter from Austria did the world a huge favor by offing himself. And the song "War Pigs" by Black Sabbath was originally going to be called "Walpurgisnacht", which is another name for May Eve, or April 30. One idea for how to celebrate Waterloo Day would be for the men to get up on a platform or podium, give a concession speech as though stepping down from power, and have all the Women heckle and throw rotten tomatoes at them. All while the men sing the song "Waterloo" by ABBA, lol.

It also happens to be International Worker's Day as well, by the way.....
Workers of the world.....*relax*.



**6-19-25 James Brown
{Symbol of Traitor}
Arrives and Departs –
Someone thinks she's a
star**

I finally found out the MEANING of James Brown. Why I did not discern this before, not sure. But who he is to me is BETRAYAL. I will have to back track several dreams he appears where I did not figure who/what he was as he has cropped up time to time.

Dream: James Brown is appearing in town & I really want to see him. I have a GOOD FRIEND of mine, a male, who I send to investigate, maybe contact him for me, see if anything could come of it.

My male friend is tall with curly black hair. He goes there to see James & they HIT IT OFF. I feel good about this, maybe we'll be friends.

But then I see my friend going off with James, the two of them. There was some business about a 'sex act' that my friend might be willing to do on him & I'm standing there trying to analyze it. Then I get it. 'Going South' meant 'going down' – ugh' an unpleasant thought - maybe funny, but nothing like that will occur. And my analysis is,

“Oh, it's like 'Going SOUTH. There's North, South, West, East, going South is DOWNWARD.”

Then I see them both in the strangest way. They have umbrellas but they are PARASOLS with flounces around them, round & small - half the width of a normal umbrella – the color is like a pale gray/green, almost no green – the material seems moist. They are immersed in their conversation, like I'm not even there.

Somehow I convey to my friend, does James want to see me? And his answer is,

“When he PERFORMS you can go see him.”

So of course this is a REJECTION.

One more scene: After we'd not seen James a bit I saw a man arrive to his place wearing a medium dark shiny leather jacket. He sits in front of the building where James was performing. I go over there quickly to see if he'll know something for me from James like a meeting. But when I get closer I see inside his jacket, it has all kinds of ugly negative things in there, hard to describe.

I run from him quickly, saying to my friend,

“He's a BUM.” {End}

MEANING:

**{Oh Woe is me. I had my HEART SET on being friends with this lady concerning our New Religion & Order. She was so excited about my beliefs & we spoke about an hour – she agreeing with most of it.*

I left her a book to read & promised I'd bring the ones more pertinent to the subject – this was on Purgatory. And she said yes. I was having VISIONS of us working together on the project! She owns a store targeted to women, I even thought I could leave a shelf of my pertinent books there for clients to peruse – maybe she could let us meet there once a week in her store!

She's a woman with several kids, who raised them without a husband for the most part. And she agreed women need SAFE SPACE – a Village, an

Order, to go to for safety, security & enrichment for themselves & their children. All seemed well, I was SO HOPEFUL as she's the first female I met in person with the INTELLIGENCE to understand me & the INTEREST. She's middle aged.



But the dream says NO, this will not happen. She's on a HIGH HORSE or thinks she's a STAR {like James Brown.}

In other words, she's managed all these years, has prospered, & contains her own belief system, her own family, life, world – why should she reach out to an Order or Matriarchal Village? She would not see fit to HUMBLE herself or say “I need this.” She

prides herself & perhaps she should – on the prosperity she has achieved. And although she BELIEVES much as I do - thinking of HERSELF – NOT other women – she might not want to SHARE what she has – whatever it is – even her TIME & her INDEPENDENCE. In other words she has her own cosmos there in her family – she does not see the advantage to join up. She doesn't feel NEEDY.

It would NOT, for the most part, be women who can make a good living, who have prospered without too much props – whatever way they made it, they made it. So why leave their good fortune to build a Matriarchy? They wouldn't see the need.

Not all women who have prospered see it that way. I have prosperity. I have made it. But I strongly see the need for this New Religion & New Order for women. It's isn't for me PERSONALLY – it's for them.

But then a person needs to be charitable, even Saintly to think this way. But most people aren't saints. They're minds are on survival, success, & if they have it that's all they want & need – they don't CARE about others Yes, their family, themselves but not strangers, not the random poor.

My mind now moves to those Sudras of India, the Muslim women in danger of honor killings, the women who need to escape from cults, those who need sanctuary from brutal & violent husbands –there are others. There are those who don't want or need to bother with men – they might be gay or have PTSD from what men have done to them. They want & need to 'hide away' & safe space sounds good. Extended comprehensive education in all arenas, free, sounds good.

And so one message here is don't expect any woman on her own two feet because of some like beliefs, to help in this cause – unless you meet a Saint who is committed to helping humanity & specifically women running the family & the world.

What are the symbols? James Brown is a TRAITOR - that means rejection, hopes dashed. Who is the man I send? One of my Guardian Angels.

What is the 'going South or 'going down South?' It's about being OF SERVICE TO



HIM/HER – this person wants to be served, not to serve – NOT a Saint, as all Saints were servants as Jesus said – He came as a servant. He washed the feet of the disciples.

Walking away impervious to me, just absorbed in herself / himself is the narcissist or egotist. The parasol is small, with flounces. What is an umbrella? Something to PROTECT one - It symbolizes protection from rain, snow, financial ruin, a comprehensive {large covering} covering from various things.



*This 'umbrella / parasol' being SMALL & with a flounce, is a **decoration** rather than a necessity. It's saying she doesn't NEED protection! She's alright materially & in other ways it seems, so she won't need our New Religion & Order & so would not be willing to help build it as why? As I said, her mind here, as she walks is she's a STAR – I can come see her when she performs,*

NOT a friend lol. She's all about herself, NOT humanity. So she's James Brown, the traitor to love – to God's Love in particular.

Last scene: Who is the bum?

It sounds like a male I saw in her shop – who I know. Being a bum would be spiritually bankrupt.} {End}*

6 29 25 Priest tries to stop me from Freedom & Joy – How the Patriarchy Works - Dream

I was in a giant Church flying along the ceiling, round & round. It was the paintings of the Sistine Chapel but this was larger, & I was having the time of my life flying by the ceiling & chanting Hallelujah! Over & over.

{This I me exclaiming “Woman, Thou Art God” or something to do with emancipation of women & I am joyful. My spiritual power makes me do these things. I represent Matriarchy, female family/world dominance.}

A Priest, who could not fly, wanted to stop me & he found

some technical way to climb up on something & he grabs me & we struggle as he wants to STOP ME from EXPRESSING MYSELF. I seem to be pulling on his flesh & skin tightly - on his hands & not sure what he does to me but our hands are in powerful combat – he is strong & so am I.

**{The Priest represents PATRIARCHY & he wants to stop me & make the world believe men are dominant. He cannot fly means he has no SPIRITUAL POWER & he can only stop me-woman through PHYSICAL means. We are both equally strong PHYSICALLY. In this dream we are*



*pinching each other's hands intensely...this symbolizes how SATAN cannot reach Heaven or where we are in our SPIRITUAL NATURE but he can only TEMPT, distract us, derail us ON EARTH, in our flesh & that is the only way he can top us on earth from entertaining the joys of our spiritual liberty. This might cast a thought to how I got female bodybuilding established – changing the Overton window so they would start body building contests – so women could face the demons of Patriarchy on the physical level, by gaining machisma.}**

After that he tries another tactic to interfere with me. He & his associates find a man who is like St. Joseph & they parade him through the Church. People believe in this man so much – he's a symbol of goodness – family man & Saint – that the attention goes away from me & everyone looks at him. So this is the second way this man interferes with me.

This St. Joseph person, I see him close walking by with men around him & he looks like “Family Joe, the man next door,” with straight light hair & a beige sweater, soft, & he gives off a feeling of innocence. I only see him from the back, head & shoulders, with men close around him escorting him like he's their ICON.

**{Presenting this man who is St. Joseph or an ICON / REPRESENTATION of him is saying,*

*“Man is the head of the family, ordained by God. He is the one we must look up to – not woman – Look TO THE MAN for God's leadership... But understand, this is a SYMBOL that the Priest, or a man, has CREATED. He says this – not God. He ‘cannot fly’ – this is all happening on earth from the flesh, not from the Spirit of God, the Holy Spirit. Here men idolize certain men – hero worship.}**

But then I have to go to the rest room & when I'm in there, my original enemy the Priest, sets up some kind of contraption around me – a box which is painted white & it has several sides but it goes round & round, around the sides there are openings but not big enough to get out of. I try to get out of this box – it was a setup – I heard those guys talking about it - & it's not possible, but nevertheless, I smash through it.

{I SMASH THROUGH the Patriarchy with ‘Woman Thou Art God’ – female body building & various other exploits including ‘Stripping for God.’ I break free of the ‘glass ceiling’, the restrictions against women by demonstration, by activities, not only words.}

Then I go to that Priest, grab him by the neck as if to strangle him & exclaim into his face,

“How would you like to be jammed into a box you can't get out of?”

**{And having ESCAPED – smashing through – I now turn the tables & CONFRONT the Patriarchy asking how would they like to be restricted? Notice the box they enslaved me in was painted WHITE as they are pretending it's a GOOD THING. It has OPENINGS but you can't get free – the openings aren't big enough. They wanted to restrict our freedoms, keep us enclosed within boundaries set up by them & convince us it was righteous.}* {End}*



from William

Bond:

Hi Rasa

You asked what advice
can we give.-

What is going on in the
bodybuilding world
seems to reflect what
goes on everywhere
else. It's generally the
worse types of people
gain all the wealth,
fame and power.

While caring and
loving people end up
poor, unrecognized
and powerless. So why
does this happen? And
how can we change it?

I think we live in a
world where, “nice
guys and girls come
last”. Because we live in a masculine world. Masculine power is all about aggression, competition, force and deception. So in a world like this the most aggressive and selfish people will end up on top. If we want to bring

love and compassion to our world then we have to introduce feminine power of love, harmony and Oneness.

God is all powerful because she is the ONE. One mind, one spirit. So women can be powerful by coming together in love and become One with each other. I think women lost their power when they stopped using the power of love, stopped loving each other and stopped taming and controlling men through the power of love. It's hard for women to gain power using masculine methods because men are bigger, stronger and more aggressive than men. But women are more able to use the power of love, than what men are. So women have to reject patriarchal lies that tell them, "Love is weak". And come together in love to gain unity as well as using love to influence and control men.

It seems to me the bodybuilding world is full of testosterone and steroids. So this is why it has become so bad. Probably just as bad as the Islamic world which is a very masculine religion. If you "fight fire with fire". Then you come just as bad as these very macho men. That is why it has become a brotherhood and they fear the power of women like you, because you do have the ability to love. I believe you have to somehow use the power of love, if you



want to change anything. William

from Dr. Juan Carlos Cassano:

Hi Rasa

Thanks for sharing, but I do not believe God to be a female energy. If anything, it probably is a balance of both, otherwise both energies would not exist in this universe.

Everyone has a right to their own opinion however.

Unlike the west, I also believe that masculine energy to be very positive, but only when it is channeled in a protective and non aggressive manner, not tyrannical.

My belief is that both a mother and a father can have both, elements of masculine and feminine, much like the ying and yang.

The world is dualistic for that reason. Many mothers can be vicious, in both a positive and negative way....eg, to save their children, or equally to destroy them.

A man should be able, within the space of a day, kill and love. That is a balanced man. He should protect, be capable of violence, but only when necessary, and then come home and love his family. I see absolutely nothing wrong with that.

A mother should equally be willing to die for her children, yet love them in a nurturing way that no man ever could.

When in synchrony, both energies are beautiful, and I believe that is why both co-exist. Best regards, Carlos

Hi Carlos,

That's a thoughtful answer to William's article, thank you. My idea of God is different altogether which I might explain another time. It is in several of my books. I had a major revelation about God 2 years ago where I believe I finally know Who & What God is. And my belief is different from anything I have ever read.

Good to hear from you & Blessings in all you do. Rasa

Hi Carlos,

Yesterday I glanced @ Arnold S's book 'Total Recall' {which I bought for ONE DOLLAR from Thrift books – I plan to buy 1 or more of Maria's books {used} to find out what if anything she says re Arnold – because I am doing more writings on bb right now so I have to know WTF I'm talking about. I only got Arnold's book being curious about MARIA.

But my eyes rested on his chapter on gaining wealth – multi multi millions, how it’s all coming to him. It was like drowning in money. I could only read a bit before stopping, it’s not my kind of interest.

And then God spoke to me, reminded me of this, which I have known strongly in the past but don’t always remember:



When a person is **EMPTY** inside spiritually, they want to swallow up the entire word to fill the void. It’s a never-ending void, goes on & on, therefore ambition is the ‘never enough’ factor – because no matter how much wealth one has they are still **EMPTY**.

On the other side, if one’s soul is **FILLED UP** with the Presence of God one is **FULL** of all that matters – one doesn’t **CRAVE** the things of the world – great wealth. Indeed, like St. Thomas Aquinas said it is legitimate to have a nest egg – he calls it

a small fortune – for security, but beyond that, wealth is a **BURDEN**. Look at how it will eat up your mind – managing it, taking care of it. Arnold speaks about his accountant, a female, who couldn’t take it any more, she had to quit. It was **TOO MUCH MONEY** to handle for her.

Dolly Parton was recently given 150 million from Jeff Bezos. I feel sorry for her. She must TAKE CARE OF THIS – distribute it somehow. How many millions can you live off? One would have to have an office & employees to manage all this, give it away to the needy or some sort of charitable organization. This is hard work!

I just do what God tells me to do – this is what I live for. Yes it doesn't appear that way; I have a front, a façade, which hides who I really am. That might be for my protection.

When I was in the most intimate state with God 1981-82 I was so abstracted from the world - I lived in poverty - \$50. a week was my spending allotment. I had no bank account but a few hundred bucks. It was the happiest I have ever been - I felt God so clearly, I communicated with Souls in Purgatory the way I communicate with earthlings now.



I cried bitterly when God told me I had to go back to work – because I had no money. That meant dancing. That meant dealing with low minded & subhuman type mentalities everyday in my dancing career. You could be in an office & they are the same. The Saints say the majority of people go to Hell. I believe it, because they have no interest in Go at all. God is their

Eternal Life & happiness - they don't care so they lose their souls on the 'Broad Highway to Hell.'

So earthly wealth was is it? Only to HELP OTHERS, not luxuries. I am saving all my bread to start an Order, New Religion for women & their children – a Matriarchy. I also dreamed of it last night I saw a building. God showed it to me & said how would I like to have this building, with 20 families? It was a white painted building maybe 3 floors I saw a wooden unpainted outside staircase. *{The outside wooden unpainted staircase means steps of suffering – wood is the Cross.}*



Don't know why God showed me this. It's what I dream of every day - I have so much to do to write. I must rewrite the Catholic Catechism to suit our New Religion. It won't take long – it's all in my head, but I just have to do it.

Blessings, Rasa

from Pete Jackson re vaccines:

It is literally the biggest elephant in the room for the past four plus years. A truly mass death and disabling event that dwarfed even COVID itself. And except for some desperate attempts to save face, the silence of the mainstream about the entire topic has been quite deafening in recent years. The gaslighting has truly been next-level!

And the fact that there is still no Nuremburg 2.0 for this heinous crime against humanity, just goes to show how deep this conspiracy goes. But we do know that God saw exactly what these ghouls have done, and even if they get off easy in this life, in their next life they will NOT be so lucky! Thanks for sharing, William.

William answers: Hi Pete

The problem is that the Nuremburg trials were possible because the Nazi's were defeated in a war. The people who caused the X vaccine deaths are still in charge. So no way will they allow Nuremburg 2,0. The only good thing about this is that the ruling elite are not so powerful that they can suppress all knowledge of what they did. But I suppose things like this will always happen while men rule our world.

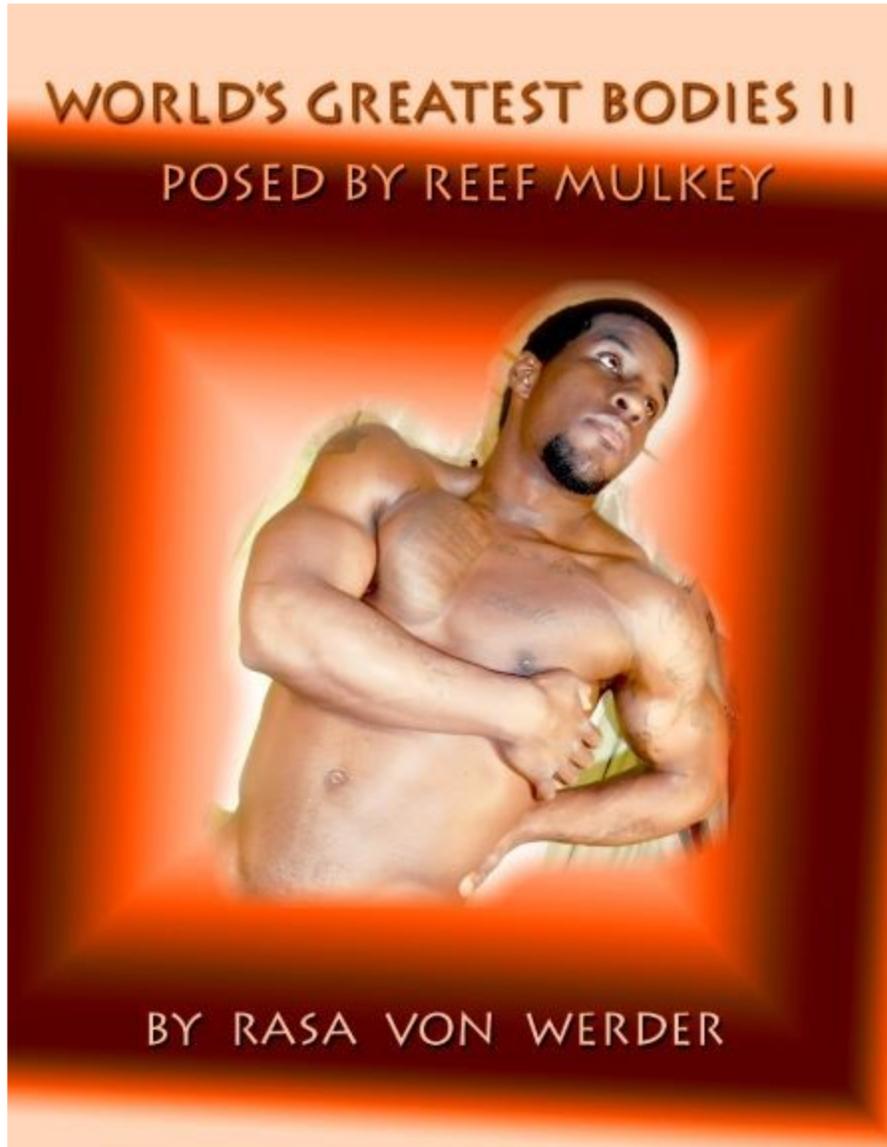
From Pete Jackson re a video on the MUSTANG RANCH {legal brothel} in Nevada

Indeed, this so-called "legalization" is the sort of "worst of all worlds" where in practice the state becomes the pimp. Meet the new pimp, same as the old pimp, basically. Legalized serfdom is more like it, strangled in bureaucratic red tape. Lovely!

Contrast this of course with decriminalization. Under that regime, the sex workers are themselves are (largely) in charge of their own destinies (as much as they can be in this world), as they are free to work independently for themselves if they choose to, sans pimp, with no bureaucratic red tape. See New Zealand, some parts of Australia, and (formerly, briefly, and accidentally) Rhode Island. And a number of other countries too. It's practically the *opposite* of legalized serfdom. Not perfect, of course, but it's the best (or least-worst) of all regimes in regards to sex work.

Rasa: EXCELLENT comment Pete! Thank you.

From William re a candidate for my landscaping employ who gave me such a hard time, I got kind of 'sick'



Hi Rasa

Your problem with the young man, is the sort of nonsense I had to put up with nearly every day when I was an apprentice. Men behave like this to each other all the time. In any situation where there is only men, it can become very brutal. As men continuously insult, compete, threaten each

other and put each other down, and if you show weakness, then it gets worse. Men will exploit any weakness you might have. Men are civilized by women but some women pay a heavy price for trying to do this.

This is why men should not be ruling the world and certainly should not be in charge of dangerous weapons like nuclear bombs. William

Rasa says:

And if you see my addendum to this - it's both on the blog & the site - today HIS DEMON appeared to me & it is a MURDERER. He was supposed to return next day with a chain saw - & he has a murder demon. All I need.

Friday, 29 August 2025

In Defense Of Liberalism

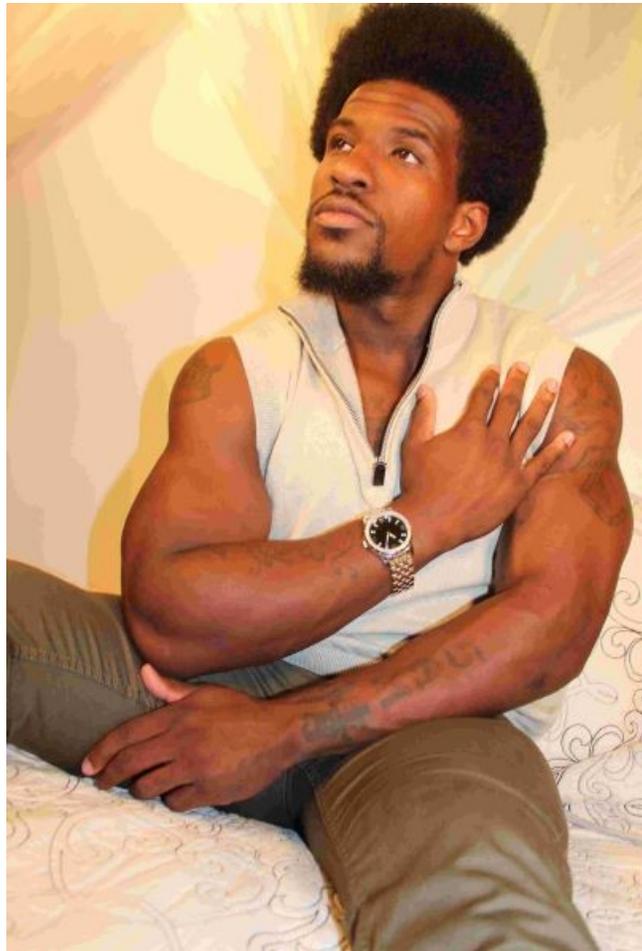
By Ajax the Great (Pete Jackson)

(Originally posted on the True Spirit of America Party blog)

A recent [Vox article](#) basically said out loud what so many people have been thinking lately. The (largely right-wing) self-styled enemies of liberalism have indeed been having some serious second thoughts after seeing first-hand and up close exactly what happens when the key pillars of liberalism are dismantled piece by piece. In fact, *liberalism* itself can best be defined by its three key pillars:

1. Individual rights
2. Democracy (particularly with universal suffrage)
3. Rule of law

That is the very essence of



liberalism, that some might call the True Spirit of America. Like a three-legged stool, if even ONE of those three pillars are taken out, the whole edifice collapses. And all three are currently under attack by the Xxx regime, as until now we took them for granted.

(Ironically, we actually already got the "free trial" of illiberalism during the pandemic, when you think about it.)

Winter is coming, basically. And, like the song says, we only miss the sun when it starts to snow.....

Of course, this is NOT to be confused with *neoliberalism*, which is best defined as "capitalism on steroids". That is a completely amoral ideology, to the point of being practically a *secular religion* of sorts, one which serves literally no real purpose at all except to rob from the poor, give to the rich, and torpedo what is left of the shrinking middle class.

Yes, in case you were wondering, economic progressivism, social democracy, organized labor, and a robust social welfare state are all perfectly compatible with genuine liberalism defined by its three key pillars above, unlike neoliberalism, which loathes all of the above and seeks to dismantle them. Don't let anyone tell you differently!

And for the love of all that is good, stop using the word "liberal" as a slur. It does NOT mean weak, spineless, milquetoast, squishy centrist, nor does it mean one who is hopelessly addicted to identity politics and ideological purity tests to the exclusion of all else. Seriously!

Rasa says:

You always hit the nails on the head Pete. I learned a lot. You are an education for us 'don't knows'. Thanks for your great work.

Friday, 29 August 2025

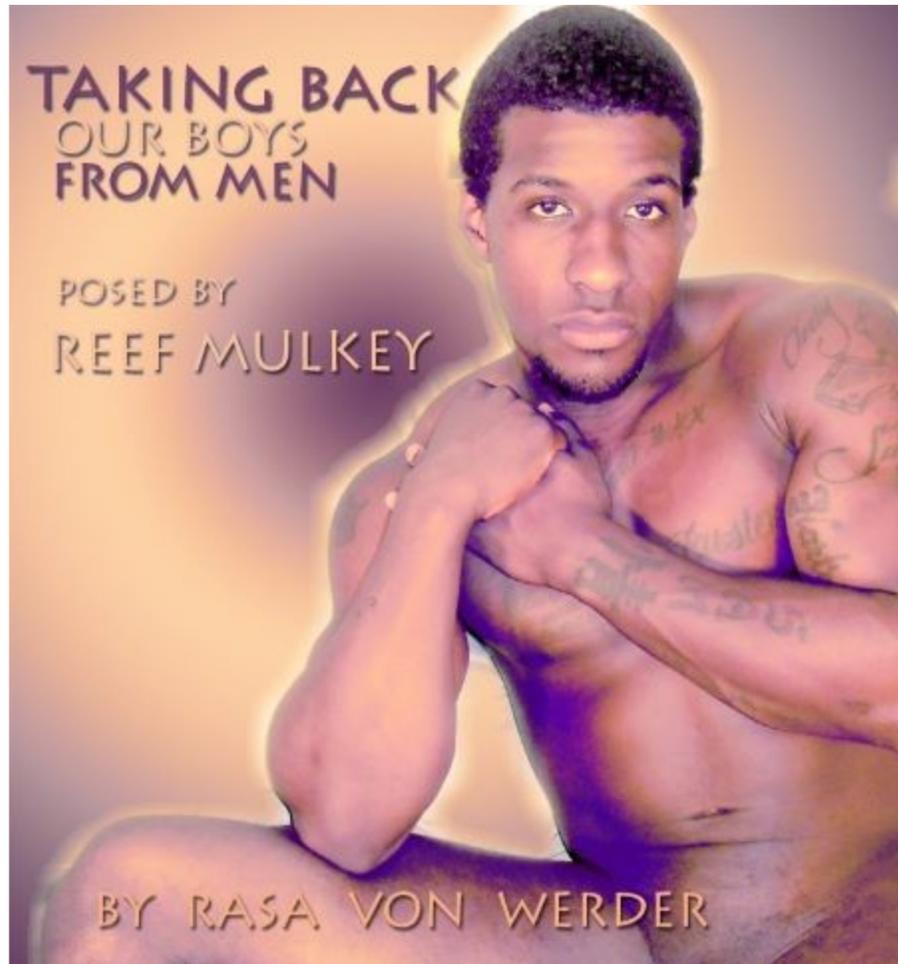
Sorry, Pronatalism Can Never Be Feminist

By Ajax the Great (Pete Jackson) (Originally posted on the Vive La Difference! blog)

A [recent New York Times article](#) titled "The Feminist Case for Spending Billions To Boost the Birthrate" has been

cited [elsewhere](#) as a supposed example of how, yes, pronatalism (i.e. purposeful attempts to increase

birthrates as an end in itself) can somehow be feminist. And while the article makes some good points, was clearly written with the very best of intentions, and much of what it advocates should be done from a purely humanist perspective, it still falls into the very same utilitarian trap as pronatalism in general.



First, let's discuss the so-called "free-rider problem", in which non-parents are "free-riders" off of the unpaid labor of parents. I can just see it now: "You're the free-rider! NO, YOU'RE the free-rider!" The truth is, we are ALL "free-riders" to one degree or another, as we all ultimately subsidize one another over the lifecycle. And regardless of parenting status, men as a class "free-ride" off of Women as a class, far more than non-parents as a class "free-ride" off of parents as a class. But by far, the biggest "free-riders" of all, of course, are the oligarchs at the top, who leech off the labor (paid and unpaid) of the broader working class. The latter is the most glaring omission of all.

Secondly, pronatalism for its own sake is fundamentally a *quantitative* approach to reproduction, as opposed to a *qualitative* one. Men tend to prefer the former, while Women overwhelmingly prefer the latter, for obvious reasons (they have far more "skin in the game").

Thirdly, we really do NOT need to increase birthrates at this time. Seriously, NO. In a [previous article](#) a while ago, I had noted that we have very little if anything to fear from an aging and eventually shrinking population in the future, while the very real *ecological* problems of overpopulation and ecological overshoot greatly dwarf any social and economic problems of the former, by far. So why are birthrates falling now (and have been falling for quite a while)?

It's almost like Gaia is trying to tell us something. So read on, and let's answer the "clue phone" ringing louder than ever....

There are of course physical factors dampening fertility such as endocrine disruptors and other pollutants, which clearly play a role, along with widespread use of both licit and illicit drugs as well, but most of the drop in birthrates is due to more people of both primary genders *choosing* (consciously or unconsciously) to have either fewer kids or no kids at all.

The most obvious reason of all? Women are generally no longer forced and coerced as they once were to be serial breeding slaves, at least not in the rich-world countries. So unsurprisingly, they are now having fewer kids, and starting later in life than before. No wonder the reactionaries want so

desperately to revoke Women's hard-won reproductive rights. In fact, Women all over the world are increasingly FED UP with patriarchy, especially in traditional societies that have recently modernized (such as Japan, Taiwan, and South Korea).



And in parallel with that, a more subtle reason also emerges: as men now have more "skin in the game" legally in regards to the children that they sire, compared with just a few generations ago, men also are finding that having too many kids and/or too soon is more burden than benefit for them as well. Furthermore, at least in the rich-world countries, children are generally no longer a source of cheap labor anymore. So it really doesn't make economic sense anymore for men to have lots of kids like in the past either.

Meanwhile, under late-stage capitalism and late-stage patriarchy, the cost of raising children continues to skyrocket along with the extreme inequality and (often planned and artificial) scarcity of resources (especially housing) thanks to the oligarchy and their sycophantic lackeys in government. That impacts both genders, of course. Increased life expectancy, urbanization, technology, and an accelerating pace of life also contribute to reduced birthrates well.

It is also an *opportunity cost* for Women as well, in that now that Women are now allowed to have (gasp!) education, careers, and stuff like that, and thus attempting the high birthrates of the past would clearly interfere with and put a damper on that. Time and energy are finite resources, after all. And opportunity costs are of course far more challenging to tackle than financial costs. **Reactionaries of course, at least when they aren't too craven to say the quiet part out loud, would cynically argue that Women thus have "too many choices" now, and that forcibly taking opportunities away from Women (!) would be the only way to restore the high birthrates of the past.** Technically, they are not entirely incorrect. That, and/or restoring the very high poverty and death rates (both infant/child and maternal) of the distant past, would indeed be the only way to restore such high birthrates. But I don't think any *sane* person, and certainly no feminist worthy of the name, really wants to do either, nor would either be even remotely ethical. Seriously, NEVER AGAIN!

(Note also that the reactionaries' plan is essentially an attempt to force equal outcomes, which is mutually exclusive from equal opportunities. All that does is make everyone equally poor and miserable, as conservatives have long waxed poetic about in their opposition to communism.)

Nor are the high birthrates of the past really a good idea in an overpopulated world in ecological overshoot, obviously. "Replacement rate," which ultimately results in a long-term stable population number that is neither growing nor shrinking, is a total fertility rate (TFR) of roughly 2.1 children born per Woman. For example, a TFR of, say, 1.5-1.8 or so (where most of the world currently seems to be converging towards, even in many non-rich countries) for a few generations would lead to a gentle and gradual population decline of roughly 10% to 25% per generation once positive momentum ends and then negative momentum sets in. (A TFR of 1.0, around where most of East Asia seems to be converging, would result in an even sooner and faster population drop of about 50% per generation, and so on.) Then, as the world becomes less crowded, and thus the cost of living drops, Women will likely decide to have somewhat more kids and the TFR will eventually settle around replacement rate once again.

Indeed, put too many rats in the same cage, and they simply stop breeding. Same with humans, apparently. And a gilded cage is still a cage.

All of this dovetails nicely with the [Gaia hypothesis](#) per James Lovelock. That is, Mother Nature knows exactly what she is doing when a grossly overpopulated species wreaks havoc on the Earth as we continually transgress planetary boundaries like there is no tomorrow. In the case of modern humans, we have artificially (and temporarily!) pushed back many of the natural limits that once held our population in check, so now we are, not coincidentally, losing at least some of the previous desire and/or ability to procreate until we ultimately get back into balance with Nature, God willing. So it is unsurprising that all of the overt pronatalism in the world, even literally *paying* Women to have kids, is [NOT really working](#) to raise birthrates more than at the very margins. Even the very generous and progressive Nordic countries are still significantly below replacement rate, albeit still higher than most of their neighbors to the south (except for France, who is also *almost* as generous as the Nordics).

And as the NYT article clearly notes, the amount the government would have to spend to essentially pay Women to have enough kids to bring America back up to the "replacement rate" of 2.1, from the current 1.6, is much more than even the Nordic countries are currently spending.

That's not to say that a generous progressive and pro-humanity agenda (such as Universal Basic Income, Medicare For All, generous paid family leave, flexible work-life balance, shorter workweek, free or subsidized childcare, improved education, better



support for parents and children in general, and stuff like that) would be useless, far from it. **I personally believe that it is simply**

the right thing to do for its own sake regardless. It's called *ethics*, and respecting the inherent *dignity of the human person*. *Humanism*, in other words. But, short of literally paying Mothers a total of at least \$360,000 per child* (the [approximate average cost](#) of raising ONE child from birth until age 18, excluding higher education) in 2025 dollars, if one is somehow counting on such things merely to stop the population from aging or shrinking, they are most likely barking up the wrong tree. The most it could do in that regard is slow down the rate of population aging and decline,



so as not to hit too large a "pothole" on the road to sustainability.

(*NOTE: If your jaw just dropped reading that figure, think of it like this: Mothering is literally the most important job in the world, yet it is one that literally pays NEGATIVE "wages". The [updated 2025 sum of \\$360,000](#) is really just breaking even, basically. Now you see why

practically all pronatalist initiatives, monetary or otherwise, don't really move the needle.)

Regardless, we must leave room for Nature, lest Nature ultimately not leave room for us. We ignore that basic maxim at our own peril, not to mention that of the entire planet.

And certainly, we must never, *ever*, force, coerce, or deceive anyone to have kids against their will, period. That is a very backward, outmoded, illiberal, and all-around toxic thing to do to anyone, and does NOT respect the dignity of the human person. Doing so inherently treats humanity solely as a means to an end, not as an end in itself. That should go without saying, of course, but when carrots fail, there will be the temptation to use sticks, as some countries are already doing today.

Thus, there is really nothing feminist about attempting to increase birthrates as an end in itself.

Bottom line: whatever is done needs to be done from a *humanist* perspective, not a pronatalist one. That is the only way it could ever be in any sense feminist. That means that we should be treating people as ends in themselves, rather than merely a means to an end. (If you recognized that at a formulation of Immanuel Kant's Categorical Imperative, you would indeed be correct.)

All of that said, an aging and shrinking population is inevitable, baked into the cake for several generations now, and the only thing we can really do is *adapt* to it. How we will "ride the slide" is ultimately the "make or break" point for our species during the current Anthropocene epoch. And the Earth will ultimately thank us if we get it right (and we absolutely cannot afford to get it wrong, as that is not an option). Ultimately, Mother Nature knows exactly what she is doing.

Let the planetary healing begin!

Rasa says: Give me time to digest this, it's a mouthful. What comes to mind is several things. We do have severe overpopulating & instead of men taking a back seat & letting women take over to bring down the birth rate – they insist of shagging their brains out {what little they have.} If women take

over they will average one child every 5-6 years according to Dr. Bryan syes. That would bring down the birth rate tremendously.

Second, because of the government having to pay so much percent of our money to the older folks, the disabled, the poor they're now working on genocide & millions are dying left & right. They are killing people.



So now they want more people? There has to be a nefarious reason possibly they're planning another World War so millions will be killed & they need young people for cannon fodder.

The patriarchs are dumber than dumb. Their way of dealing with society reminds me of when they wanted to blow up the moon in order to impress the Russians how advanced we are. This really happened – look it up.



And Edgar Cayce said men better stop what they are doing because their technological prowess exceeds their ability to run the planet – at this rate they will blow us all up. And that is precisely why Mother God, Gaia, the Infinite God is taking out Patriarchy by the extinction of men, & Matriarchy is now rising. But it's happening so slowly it gets frustrating so

hurry up men & die out, so the planet & all that is on it can live. And for the don't knows – women can reproduce without men right now {23 chromosomes from one egg put into the egg of another woman} & I believe women will become a whole lot different than they are now – they will return to the original human who was a male/female combo & reproduce by parthenogenesis. Case closed. That is the future – all 'female' – no more wars, no more male bullshyt.

EDGAR CAYCE ON WOMEN WHO CHOOSE TO BE ALONE

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=eqWYkKS-5XI>

From Pete Jackson:

One comment I would like to add that immediately comes to my mind: ever notice the types of INSULTS that are typically hurled at Women who choose to live alone? Specifically the term "Cat Lady" and its derivatives? (Which, objectively speaking, is NOT even really an insult, no matter how much the haters love to say it and claim that living with furry and fuzzy friends is somehow a Bad Thing, because reasons.) Well, I was just thinking now about the deeper spiritual significance of that, especially after seeing that video about the late, great St. Padre Pio and cats. Long story short, as he has noted long ago, cats are not only cute, fluffy, and fuzzy, but they can also be our *spiritual guardians* as well. Yes, really!

(Gong ringing, the moment of insight...)

Ergo, what Edgar Cayce has noted about Women who choose to live alone, would likely apply *a fortiori* if they have cats as well.

Pete

From William Bond: Hi Rasa

These are my thoughts about what Edgar Cayce



said. (I did for awhile belong to a Edgar Cayce group when I was into New Age groups.)

Back in the middle ages a women could be accused of being a witch by living on her own. In those days the way a lone women earned a living was also condemned by the Church. Many were prostitutes, herbalists and fortune tellers, all of which the Church condemned. Others were also spinners, women were better at spinning wool or flax than men and so could earn a living doing this. But in many European Fairy tales, the evil witch also had a spinning wheel. (The word spinster came from the word spinner). Some women were even accused of witchcraft for owning a black cat!



One of the theories of why there was a persecution of witches in the middle ages was there was still an underground Goddess religion in Europe and the Church had to use extreme violence to stamp it out. What this religion was like, we don't know, but the American folklorist Charles Godfrey Leland discovered some religious text about it in Italy. It seems it was a religion based on equality which of course would appeal to ordinary people,

but the ruling class would hate it. (In the way they hate Communism and Socialism.)

So I would go further than what Edgar Cayce said: Patriarchal religions use to be in competition with Matriarchal religions and it did seem that Matriarchal religions were more popular with the people. Probably because a feminine religion would be based on love and compassion which is something patriarchal religions found hard to practice. (Even Christianity find this difficult.) So in the end the only way patriarchal religions could destroy Matriarchal religions was to play their trump card and use brutal violence, then use propaganda and indoctrination to justify it.



But we now live in a more ‘scientific age’ where at least in the West, patriarchal religions are not so powerful and no longer have the power to destroy with violence, religions they don’t like. (Although they can still do it, in Muslim countries). So now is the time where new Matriarchal religions

can reappear. So women who do live on their own and spend time in meditation and prayer can then communicate to MotherGod and use this

time to start there own religions, without the fear of patriarchal religions using violence against them. William

Rasa says: I used to be his disciple 60 years ago, now he appears again & I see he had great teachings pro-female, pro feminine Divine, pro women taking over. So I must attend to him & add my own opinions. Pehraps this will be the next book. Edgar Cayce LIVES ON! {End}

Patriarchy Has a Kill Switch Part III – “The Body Count”

By Ajax the Great (Pete Jackson)

(Originally posted on the Vive La Difference! blog)



Pic: Rasa age 20

This is the long-awaited Part Three of the trilogy, "Patriarchy Has A Kill Switch". I strongly recommend reading Parts One and Two first, for context, clarity, and logical consistency.

{Rasa says: All that Pete Jackson writes is excellent & this is one of my favorite series of his He's a genius.}

For Part One, about the general concept and theory, see [here](#). (And see Rasa's excellent response [here](#).)

For Part Two, about how this topic relates specifically to the incel community, see [here](#).

Before we begin Part Three, I will clarify two things. First, the term "body count" is the current internet vernacular referring to the total number of sexual partners that a person has had in one's lifetime thus far, and in this article, that is the definition that will be used. Second, the "kill switch" to patriarchy that I refer to in this and previous articles is simply, to paraphrase the ever-insightful Yuri Zavarotny, for we as a society to stop telling Women when, where and with whom she is allowed to get involved romantically or sexually. Her body, her choice.

{Very good. In the New Religion & Order we will stress the importance of this. As far as ourselves it is our business, no one else's, what we choose to do with our bodie short of any kind of abuse. No one need interfere with our choices or activities. Looking backward we will state concerning great Saints & Avatars like Jesus & Mary – their sex lives, if any were irrelevant. If Mary had sex with Joseph after Jesus {although Jesus was parthenogenesis} & bore other chidren it does not in any way diminish her status or Holiness. If Jesus was married to St. Mary Magdalene or blessed other women with children, it does not diminish His Greatness or Holines. Sexual activity is by no means dirty or sinful uness it is abusive & one can easily be Saintly & have a sex life at the same time.}

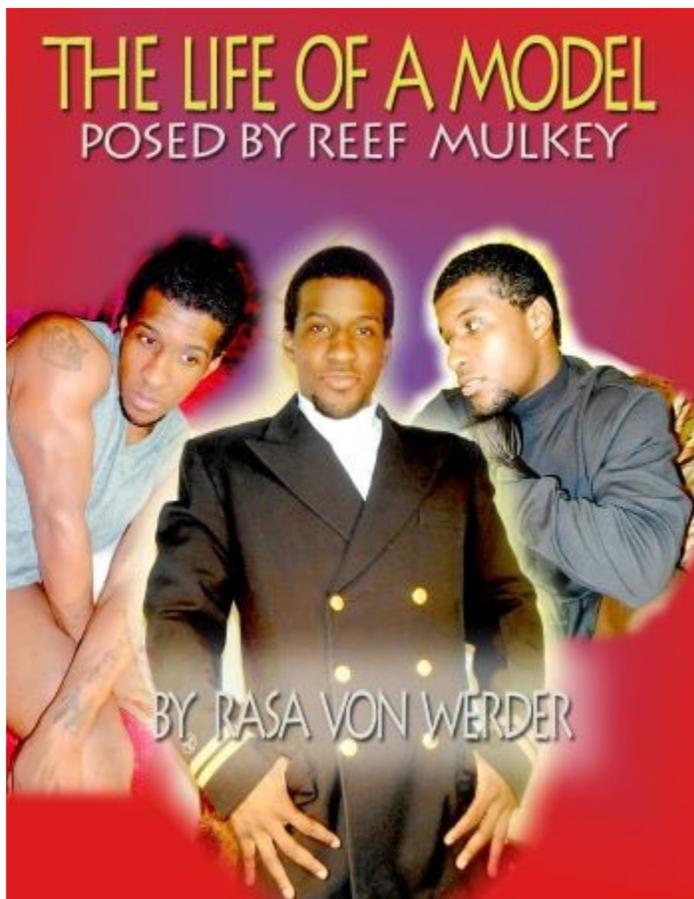
And now to the, um, *meat (and two veg!)* of the matter. So read on, if you dare.

There has been a lot of stuff online, both now and in the past, about Women with "high body counts", both pro and con. Now, the definition of "high" is highly subjective, of course, but in 2025, generally almost everyone on the internet would consider anything in the double digits to be relatively high for a young person in their twenties. On social media, especially Reddit, there is still much debate to this day.

{Rasa says: People in general are still afraid to state how man sexual partners they have had, as if it's some sort of disease to have many & of

course this curse falls on women much more. Men consider it 'notches on their belt' {when they don't tell it's because they want the next woman they pursue to think she's special, - until they get to her, then it doesn't matter},

but women sink lower & lower into mental gutters the more partners they have. That is why I brag about my cougar conquest far & wide, to soften & destigmatise this issue for women. Get used to it – we will have more & more partners in the future & no one will have anything to say when we are in control of society.}



First, I will note the hypocritical double standards that some people have in regards to gender. Namely, that it is OK, even encouraged, for men to have high body counts, but not for Women, because *reasons*. Or something. Granted, it is much less than in the past, but some people still seem to hold such outdated and outmoded toxic malware in their minds for whatever reason. And that can be very easily debunked as sexist BS. (Ditto for anyone

who believes in a *reverse* double standard as well, by the way.) What's good for the goose is good for the gander. Anything else is pharisaical hypocrisy.

Second, some people (usually men) still keep repeating time and again that tired, specious "old husband's tale" that Women (but not men) with high body counts somehow lose (or perhaps have always inherently lacked, depending on the source) the capacity to pair-bond, and thus are ruined and

forever doomed to have less stable marriages in the future and/or are also more likely to engage in infidelity. And they also claim that it inherently leads to worse mental health for Women in the long run as well. Because *reasons*. Or something. And they of course then claim they

have various studies to back it up, including ones from the of course totally unbiased and ever-objective Mark Regnerus, and also from the equally unbiased Brigham Young University with absolutely NO axe to grind whatsoever. And if they believe that, well, I have a nice bridge I would like to sell them, LOL.

{Rasa says: Oh what nonsense men have spewed & continue to do so. Remember foot binding? How about women cannot go out without their heads covered, or even their arms covered until past the Edwardian Era. And women had to wear dresses until 1930 or so. All those old standards have gone out the window as ridiculous & these other studies by men will also be trashed.}

The main problems with such questionable studies like this are all various flavors of "correlation does not equal causation". Any such observed correlations in that regard can basically be explained away as due to the following:

- 1) Selection bias, reporting bias, and reverse causation
- 2) Residual confounding
- 3) Leveraging from outliers (on both ends)

Basically, some people (regardless of gender) are simply "not the marrying kind", and some people (regardless of gender) are simply not quite monogamous by nature. It is probably best to think of monogamy (or non-monogamy) as a [*spectrum*](#) rather than a binary, and most people falling somewhere in the middle between the two extremes. And that's perfectly fine. Same goes for "[*sociosexual orientation*](#)", that is, a person's willingness to engage in casual sexual activity. That is also best thought of as a spectrum as well, and likely normally distributed throughout the population. And of course, attempting to shoehorn relatively non-monogamous people

into strict monogamy is almost certain to backfire, regardless of gender. That alone is most of the selection bias and reverse causation right there.

Also, these studies generally don't really distinguish between people (regardless of gender) who simply went through a relatively brief libertine

phase in their youth ("sowing one's wild oats"), versus those who are simply like that by their very nature. These are clearly two very different phenomena, and conflating the two will of course yield very specious inferences. Rather than the total number of partners in one's lifetime, it is probably better and more accurately to distinguish how long such a youthful libertine phase lasted: was it a few weeks, a few months, a few years, or longer still?

(Those armchair philosophers hawking those specious studies are clearly not presenting a worldwide view of the topic in any case: they seem to have never heard of, or conveniently ignore, the [Kreung people](#) of Cambodia and their famous "[love hut](#)" tradition, for example. Notice their surprisingly low divorce rates as well, by the way. It's almost like when young people, regardless of gender, are truly free to



explore their sexuality without shame or punishment, they *don't* seem to exhibit the sort of "parade of horrors" that occurs in sexually repressed societies, and also in

the partially-liberated, partially-repressed societies like the USA and most of the Anglosphere today, still stuck in the "culture wars" of sexual politics. But hey, the ever-insightful [Dr. James W. Prescott](#) could have told you that!)

{Rasa says: I urge people to look up Dr. James W. Prescott & his Origins of Violence on the internet. He is another world to behold, a brilliant perspective from factual research.}

There is also *reporting bias* as well to these surveys, with Women tending to *undercount* their body counts and men tending to *overcount* theirs, for very obvious reasons. And that is *before* we even begin delve into the *definition* of sex (what even really counts as "sex"?) being used as well: there is clearly far more to sexuality than PIV penetration (though most studies take that as the gold standard).

"Residual confounding" includes confounding variables either not accounted/adjusted for or mismeasured. Any number of these come to mind as well. But the biggie that sticks out the most as being least likely to be accounted for in these studies is having a history of rape, sexual assault, and/or child abuse (sexual or otherwise). I would thus hazard an educated guess that the traumas from such horrors, which we know now is a grossly underreported epidemic (nay, *pandemic*), would have at least *some* sort of adverse effect on one's ability to pair-bond in the future, adversely affect one's mental health, and would thus very likely skew the results of such studies at least somewhat. And that confounding would have a larger effect on Women than it would on men, simply due to the far greater prevalence.

{Rasa says: Let's face it, Patriarchy doing most of the studies & observations will disregard their own abuses & concentrate on putting taboos on women, for any reasons whatsoever, however illogical they may be. There are few studies on how male abuse has affected people's future lives. Few studies on what Dr. Prescott teaches: the pandemic of ATTACHMENT DISORDER, the disorder coming from LACK OF MOTHERHOOD – Motherhood being the nurturing, unconditional love women give. Why not much study of that? Almost everyone in our Patriral

society has some form of attachment disorder because this kind of Love / nurturing is taken from us by Patriarchs.}

Leveraging from outliers refers to the fact that those at the extreme ends of the data range, or far outside most of the data range, would have an outsized influence on the statistical average, particularly if one uses the mean rather than the median as the average.



Oh, and the real kicker: some of the studies that these

naysayers like to cite are inconsistent in regards to whether there are even any significant gender differences at all in the effects of "body count".

Thus, these specious studies are basically junk, and I will no longer dignify such garbage with a response going forward. Consider it debunked, deboned, sliced, diced, julienned, and the remains having been completely laid waste for good. You're welcome.

One should also note that sapphics (i.e. lesbian and bisexual Women) never really seem to care or worry or whine about anyone's "body count". Gee, I wonder why? Perhaps that is because they are far, far less likely to objectify Women than men tend to do? That is, they are far more likely to relate to other Women as "[I and Thou](#)", not "I and It". Men can really learn a LOT from such Women indeed!

And finally, in a Matriarchal society, how would Women with a so-called "high body count" be regarded? It would be

generally...*unremarkable* overall, much like it would be for men as well. Sex would be seen as a *mutual* act, not a "commodity" that men "take" from Women, nor something that builds men up by tearing Women down. It would no longer be seen as a zero-sum game (win-lose), but rather a *positive-sum game* (win-win) overall. And the very idea of forcing, coercing, deceiving, and/or manipulating anyone (regardless of gender) into any sex act that they don't want to do for whatever reason would be seen as not only wrong, but also truly *bizarre*, perhaps even as unthinkable as cannibalism (hat tip to [Jacklyn Friedman and Jessica Valenti](#) for pointing out that general idea).

{Rasa says: I look forward to the day, for women, when they control the family & the world. Men will be for the most part interchangeable. They can have sex with as many women as they want – women will not keep them chained to houses, cooking, cleaning, waiting for wifey to come home. They can be out doing hard work {put their size & muscles to good use} but not making decisions that affect humanity – political decisions, human rights



decisions education & welfare decisions – the judicial justice system will be taken over by women – ending the laws & culture against them. Men can make decisions on their own businesses like let's say construction, delivery systems, sanitation, restaurant chains. But if any of their businesses impact

the ecology, land management & water, animal rights – all that will be overseen by women. They cannot log all the timber off a mountain or cut down the entire forest – women will allow only some of the timber to be

taken, parts of old growth must always remain. Ditto women will supervise mining & minerals to make sure the land & water are not polluted. Women will also manage any type of nuclear plants – if any remain a thousand years from now. And religion – oh the importance of that - St. Paul & his nonsense will be illegal, lol. All the big religions will be Priestesses, ministers, deacons, the entire nut will be cracked by women - & children, both male & female, can tend the altars but the message will be 180 degrees turned. {The male religions will shrink down to cults & the mainstream will laugh at the dodos who follow them.}



Men can do what they like as long as it doesn't hurt anyone – women will supervise that. Women will control most of the money. Men have gotten rich by robbing women with discrimination & unjust laws. It won't be illegal for men to be rich, but it will be far more difficult for them to get that way when new laws are enforced & all the rights for women are in place.

As far as families the paternity will not be crucial. If you want to know who Dad is, fine. If you don't know doesn't matter. The family money in most cases will be held by Mom – your future depends on her. Let him be a spare tire if he's around.

*Pete
here*



mentions sexual coercion & crimes. This will diminish to almost nothing when women are in charge 99% gone; women are not predators {like men with their sacks of billions of sperms & the lack of ability to control their impulses.} And men will have nothing to do with children – will not be permitted alone with them, always under supervision or in groups where women are present. That's a keystone of matriarchy – similar to the Bonobos where women are in groups, not facing one man in a nuclear family who will browbeat her, intimidate & exploit. No more free ride for men where they get to use up all the energy of women with drudgery – child care & house chores - while they fly high with their harems of secretaries,

dental 'assistants', office back room shags, pole dancers & etc. The adult trade will change from women being featured to men. Women from offices going in groups or alone, having fun choosing which toy boys they want to have sex with. It won't be sneaky or evil, doing it behind the back of the spouse because the marriage system will be different – monogamy will not be expected or enforced. Women will be FREE.}

And in such a protopian society, Women with a "high body count" would probably be, and be seen as, the ones who are the most prosocial and community-minded of all. After all, the literal Latin meaning of the word "community" is "free sharing of gifts" (hat tip to [Carol Brouillet](#) for pointing that out, albeit in a very different context). And they certainly would NOT be vilified or shamed for it!



(And of course, most people would simply *mind their own damn business* in such a society, as they would clearly have far better things to do than judge each other's sex lives like repressed busybodies.)

So what are we waiting for? Kill Switch Engage!

Let the planetary healing begin!

{Rasa says; Congratulations Ajax the Great, Pete Jackson for an article well done, thought provoking & educational. You are consistent as you deliver the good; good research, good writing, good

wit, & great understanding. You are a shining beacon of Light on our minds. Thank you.}

Behold, Schrodinger's Matriarchy

Monday, 6 October 2025

By **Ajax the Great (Pete Jackson)** – Comments from Rasa Von Werder

(Originally posted on the Vive La Difference! blog)

There has been a lot confusion over the years about whether Matriarchy is an "egalitarian" (equality-based) system or not, and the doublespeak from various academics (including those who claim to support it) certainly doesn't

help clarify things very well. But here are three things to finally cut through this conundrum for good: 1) "philosophical razors", 2) the "equality of what?" debate, and 3) a cat. Yes, a cat! A fuzzy kitty cat! Here they are, in reverse order:

Rasa says: Lol. Matriarchy WHERE? Whose Matriarchy? Mosuos? African's? Some Tibetan villages where women have multiple husbands? ps in their videos the women smile more than anywhere else I have seen* Rasa's new Village/Order? Matriarchy does not exist apart from where it's operating – like the places mentioned or most of the world as it is. You can describe it AS IT IS in various parts of the world.*



In my world, Order, future Village, it will NOT be egalitarian. Men will have NO leadership roles. It is NOT some type of loose equality. Men

are subordinates & that's it – Don't like it – leave. Go where you'll be happy, go back to Patriarchy if it pleases you. But you will not be equals in Rasa's world nor will you lead.

[Schrodinger's Cat](#) is a thought experiment in quantum mechanics devised by physicist Erwin Schrodinger in 1935. It is one in which a cat can be both alive and dead at the same time due to a particular interpretation of quantum mechanics. Ergo, something that may *seem* like a contradiction on the surface may still be true nonetheless.

The age-old "[equality of what?](#)" debate, made most famous by [Amartya Sen](#), is also instructive here. Is it distributional equality? Moral

equality? Equality of dignity? Equality of opportunity? Equality of outcome? Equality of power? Equality of position? Equality of rights (and what kind)? Equality of responsibilities (and what kind)? Equality under the law (and in what context)? Without clarifying this, the door is opened to the aforementioned doublespeak and confusion. There are indeed *multiple dimensions* of equality.



*Rasa says:
It might be
easier for me
to start with
where men
will NOT have
equality: They
will NOT
determine our
religious or
spiritual
beliefs, this is
written out by
Rasa Von*

Werder – nothing tyrannical, but a few items will have to be believed by all members IN GOOD STANDING, that is to say, you are NOT a Catholic if you don't believe in Jesus as the leader. So in our Religion, you have to accept that women should run the family & the world.

Women decide 'right & wrong' as far as SIN, basically speaking – although the final judgment is without a doubt, up to God. God alone knows when we intend to commit a sin, when we are confused or ignorant or gone crazy – that would mitigate sin. But there are basics of what is sin to be

explained by Rasa – nothing unusual – the same as the Golden Rule, the same as Christianity or yoga or Buddhism – but with a total matriarchal slant.

Men will NOT determine the LAWS in our Village or how we judge a person guilty or not guilty by our own laws/rules. In the present world there is a terrible slant against women according to the viewpoint of men – this will not exist. Women are condemned, persecuted for sexual behavior. A woman judged a slut is given a much harsher reputation than a prudish

librarian. We will not view women {or men} that way. Prostitutes will get as much of a fair hearing as the most supposedly saintly/celebrate home bodies, lol.

And finally, here is a [list of philosophical razors](#), which are "principles that "shave off" or eliminate unlikely explanations, helping to simplify reasoning and avoid unnecessary steps", per Dr. Google and Wikipedia:

- Occam's Razor: When faced with competing explanations for the same phenomenon, the simplest one is often the correct one.
- Hitchens's Razor: Any claim asserted without evidence can be dismissed without evidence.
- Hanlon's Razor: Never attribute to malice that which is adequately explained by stupidity.
- Alder's Razor: If an explanation requires more assumptions than another explanation for the same phenomenon, the explanation with fewer assumptions is preferred.



- *Rasa says: I was told by a lawyer friend 'Never make assumptions. How we get TRIPPED UP by all our assumptions! We see things without evidence, just face value, which is fraught with too many mistakes.*

Hume's Razor: Claims must be supported by evidence equal to their magnitude; for a large claim, large evidence is needed.

- Sagan Standard: A variation on Hitchens's Razor that states "Extraordinary claims require extraordinary evidence".
- Popper's Falsifiability Principle: A scientific hypothesis must be falsifiable, meaning it must be possible to prove it wrong.



- Newton's Flaming Laser Sword: The principle that what can be asserted without evidence can also be destroyed without evidence.
- Grice's Razor: The principle that you should assume the speaker means what they say, avoiding over-interpretation.
- Einstein's Razor: Make things as simple as possible, but *not* simpler.
- Hume's Guillotine: Or the "is-ought problem", is the philosophical observation by David Hume that one cannot logically derive prescriptive "ought" statements (what should be) from purely descriptive "is" statements (what is the case) without an unstated or unjustified assumption.
(There are several other such razors as well, see the [complete list](#).)

Thus, the best answer that can be given, applying all three devices, is the following one, what I call "Schrodinger's Matriarchy": Matriarchy is both egalitarian in one sense *and* not egalitarian in another sense at the same time. Note that this is NOT like Orwell's famous line from *Animal Farm* that "everyone is equal, but some are more equal than others". Rather, this takes into account that there are *multiple dimensions* to the question of equality, and with Women in charge, the result will ultimately reflect Women's preferences overall. So what do Women generally prefer? As a

man, I cannot actually speak directly for Women of course, but from what is known from observation, they would generally prefer a free and as close to "classless society" as humanly possible. And while there would likely still be *some* hierarchies (more of *actualization* rather than domination), they would not relish and revel in such hierarchies the way men do. It would NOT be a game of "king of the hill" like patriarchy is. While certainly Women would have more *power* than men overall, that is about the only thing that is certain in terms of equality or lack thereof. The rest is ultimately up to *them* to decide in practice. And they would know intuitively from observation that the way men have done things has been a terrible failed experiment that has backfired on men as well. Likewise, attempting to keep the same paradigm but with the genders reversed, would backfire on Women, so they would ultimately follow a fundamentally different paradigm altogether if they had their way.



*Rasa
says:
What is
a man?
What is
a
woman?
What is
their
nature?
What is
the*

difference in their natures? Look at it this way: A man is a SET OF BALLS. Those balls contain millions of sperm. His desire or nature is to plant those sperms like seeds in as many women as possible & produce as much progeny as he can. The Old Testament is replete with men going on & on about their prolific progeny - what they will leave behind.

Now see the woman as a set of reproductive organs. She has the capacity to create a human being – which a male does not. What is her

desire, vision or nature? - To nurture to protect, to raise up her child / children to become healthy, happy adults. That is what she wants, that is what she will strive for. Patriarchy is based on males wanting to impregnate as many women as possible. For that they have to get women to agree & other men to step aside. That means some type of POWER, DOMINANCE or AUTHORITY. It's like the head of the herd, the strongest bull, that fights off the other males & gets his harem.



*In the
human
world if
a man
has lots
of*

*resources he can manage many women - & he also has to have the
FREEDOM to have multiple women which occurs with the DOUBLE
STANDARD of sexual behavior.*

*So there is the basis of Patriarchy: men fighting over women to be
able to impregnate as many as possible. They make war with other men, they
control women through religion, legalities & the armed forces of males – be
it military or police. Their entire motivation is basically those balls wanting
to release that sperm. Our present world is controlled by that desire.*

*The way it is today, women are the prisoners of male culture & are
beginning to win some battles fighting back. It's going to be a long war. I
predict hundreds of years, maybe a full thousand, before Matriarchy is
universal.*

As Gloria Steinem famously [pointed out](#) decades ago, men's preferred shape of society is a *pyramid*, while for Women, it is more of a *circle* (or perhaps a set of concentric circles). Men tend to think in terms of "who's up and who's down", while Women tend to think in terms of "who's in and who's out". And I believe that would still be true under a future Matriarchy, where Women rule both the family and the world.

Rasa says: I know a lot of people believe this – that women do not choose a hierarchal system. But I don't see it any other way – to run a family you have to have it, to run the world you have to have hierarchy. A Mother makes decisions, she does not take a vote every time she makes one – although at times she might confer with the Moms, Grandmothers, Aunts, sisters, female friends. But most of the time, she will manage children by herself without discussion. On larger questions there will be discussions & votes by the community – the elder women presiding. If it concerns the entire Village this would be the right thing to do.



Based on what is known from actual real-life Matriarchal societies, both historical and contemporary (and both human and otherwise too, from bonobos to lions and so on), the following concept is the most common denominator among them all, in a nutshell:

Women: more power and more responsibility

Men: less power and less responsibility

In stark contrast, under patriarchy, men largely have *power without responsibility* while Women largely have *responsibility without power*. It really doesn't take a rocket scientist to see just how *dangerous and toxic* that dynamic is! And in "reverse patriarchy", a purely hypothetical idea that has never had any proven precedent in reality but still lives rent-free in the minds of so many fearful and benighted men (and also some benighted women who act like "men in frocks" as well), it is just the reverse, and likely just as dangerous and toxic. Whereas, in a genuine Matriarchy, power and responsibility nearly always go hand in hand proportionally to one another across the board.



Rasa says: Power without responsibility – which men have. How do they use it? To exploit women. To steal kill & destroy. To collect huge amounts of money from the public - decide how to spend it with most of the money going into the pockets of men – some of it just stealing, some of it providing all the services to the public with companies owned by men.

Women's responsibility is to raise happy children – which is impossible with men abusing them so much, with men taking over all the agencies that serve children: religious agencies, medical agencies, psychological agencies. It's

like women have to produce perfection while men cause injury to the children. Yes, injury. They don't know how to care for children. They once killed thousands of orphans – doctors told care givers to isolate the kids, don't touch the, except to diaper & feed them. All the kids in the orphanages died. They called it a disease of 'marasmus'.



{On this subject please also see the all-important studies of Dr. James W. Prescott “Body Pleasure & the Origins of Violence” also published in my book “Breastfeeding is Lovemaking between Mother & Child” – Dr. Prescott also stresses the importance of ROCKING - which these evil men erased in the orphanages.}

They Could Not Live Without the Love!

<https://eipmh.com/they-could-not-live-without-the-love/>

During the 19th century, more than half of all infants who were left in orphanages died during their first year of life from a condition then called marasmus, a word derived from Greek, meaning consumption. This illness was also known as infantile weakness or atrophy.

As late as 1920's, the death rate of infants of less than one year in various orphanages in the United States was almost 100%. In his 1915 report about children's institutions from ten different cities, Doctor Henry Dwight

Chapin, distinguished New York pediatrician, exposed the astonishing fact that in all institutions save one, every child under two years of age died.

During the meeting held in Philadelphia, the American Society of Pediatrics, the panelists invited to discuss Dr Chapin's findings confirmed his discovery as concordant with their own experiences. Doctor R. Hamil pointed out, with dismal irony: «I had the honor {did they mean horror? Asks Rasa} to be connected with an institution here in this city of Philadelphia in which the mortality among infants under one year of age, when admitted to the institution and retained there for any length of time, was one hundred percent.” Doctor R. T. Southworth added: «I can give an instance of an institution from New York City that no longer exists in which, in account of the very considerable mortality among the infants admitted, it was customary to enter the condition of every infant in the admission card as hopeless. That covered all the subsequent happenings”. Finally, Dr J. H. M. Knox described a study done in Baltimore: of 200 infants admitted to various institutions, almost 90 percent died within the year. The 10% that survived, he stated, seemed to do so because they were taken out of the institution for some periods of time to be with foster parents or relatives. After recognizing the emotional barrenness of institutions for children, Doctor Chapin introduced a new system: babies were to go to foster families instead of public institutions. However, it was Doctor Fritz Talbot from Boston who, after visiting Germany before World War I, imported the idea of “tenderness and caring”, not so much in words but in actual practice. During his stay in Germany, Doctor Talbot visited the children's clinic in Dusseldorf, where Doctor Arthur Schlossmann, director of the institution, gave him a tour of the pavilions. They were clean and orderly; however, what piqued Talbot's curiosity was an obese old woman who was carrying a tiny baby perched on her hip. “Who is that?” he asked, and Dr Schlossmann replied: «*Oh, her. It is Old Anna. When we have given a child all possible medical care and still he does not get better, we turn to Old Anna. She never fails.*”

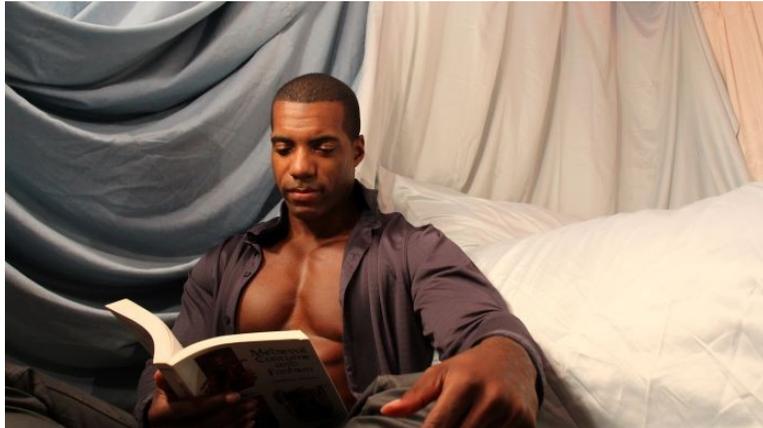
Sadly, North America was under the influence of Luther Emmett Holt Sr. – professor of pediatrics at the New York Polyclinic and Columbia University, and his dogmatic teachings.

Holt was the author of a leaflet, *The Core and Feeding of Children*, published for the first time in 1849 and which was on its 15th edition by 1935. During his prolonged reign, he became the highest authority on this topic – somewhat like Dr Spock in the 1960s.

In the leaflet, doctor Holt recommended the abolition of rocking cradles, not picking the baby up when it cried, feeding it by the clock and

not spoiling it by too much handling –even though breastfeeding was recommended, bottle feeding was not discounted. The very idea of tenderness and caring was considered un-scientific and therefore not even mentioned, although, as we said, the children’s clinic at Dusseldorf had begun to recognize its importance even as early as the first decade of the 20th century.

Studies to determine the cause of marasmus were not conducted until after the Second World War, after its high prevalence was discovered in infants of high-standing families, hospitals and



institutions amongst babies that were receiving the “best” physical care. It became apparent that infants in the poorest of households, close to their mothers, could usually overcome physical disadvantages and thrive despite poor hygienic conditions. What high-class babies in their sterilized, scientific habitats were missing was maternal love. After this discovery in the second half of the 1920s, several pediatric hospitals introduced regular care by mothers in their pavilions. Doctor J Brennemann, who had worked in an institution with an extremely high mortality rate for infants, established a rule in his hospital whereas infants had to be held, walked in mother’s arms and offered her care several times a day.

At Bellevue hospital, New York, where this type of care became the norm, mortality of infants under one year went from 30-35 % to less than 10 % in 1938.

To thrive, it was discovered, an infant needs to be held, walked in someone’s arms, caressed, hugged, sung to, even if not being breastfed. It is this contact, the hugging, caressing, tender care that we want to point out. It is these basic calming experiences that help the infant survive and thrive. Even extreme sensorial deprivation of other senses, like lack of light

or sound, can be overcome as long as sensory stimuli on the skin are provided.

They all died

Frederic II (1194-1250) Emperor of Germany, in his day referred to as *stupormundi* («surprise of the world») – even though his enemies referred to him in more disparaging ways – wanted to discover what language children would naturally speak if they were brought up in silence. So he gathered infants and ordered their nursemaids to offer minimum care and not speak a word to the babies, as he wanted to determine if the children would spontaneously speak Hebrew, the older language, or Greek, Latin, Arab or maybe their parents' tongue. It was a meaningless task, as all the infants died. They could not survive without the caressing, the smiles, the words of their mothers or even their nursemaids.



In the words of Salimbene, 13th century historian: «*They could not live without the caresses...*» This observation is the first known comment about how essential touch and physical contact are for children's development. With certainty, the importance of skin contact was known well before that.

Doctor Harry Bakwin, one of the first pediatricians to support maternal care for hospitalized children, wrote: «In the young child, tactile and kinesthetic sensations seem to be the most important. Infants will immediately calm when they are caressed and given warmth, while they cry in response to painful stimuli and cold.»



Ashley Montagu
From his book "Touching. The human
significance of the Skin." Avon –
3rd revised edition

<https://archive.org/details/touchingthehuman000913mbp/page/n23>

As the prophet [Leland Mellott](#) once succinctly predicted, "Women will manage everything. Men will manage themselves". BINGO.

Perhaps *mutuality* is an altogether better concept than the vaguely-defined concepts of "equality" or (especially) "equity." It is clearly far more intuitively understood, more in line with what Women truly want, and certainly jibes much better with what the late, great Buckminster Fuller famously called the "feminine paradigm of leadership".

Ditto for the timeless and fundamental concept of the [*dignity of the human person*](#), which thoroughly transcends gender, race, creed, class, ability, and any other demographic differences as well. And Women have historically

been far better at recognizing and honoring such dignity, while men have been far more likely to honor it in the breach.

There are likely many such models, and many such paths to the realization of such models, of course. But whatever way is chosen in any case, it is best for it to develop organically from the bottom up. Even though it is self-

evident that, at the same time, we will clearly also need Women to occupy the highest levels of power, politically and otherwise, as well for a precondition to Matriarchy achieving full fruition, acting as Guardians of Liberty as well as placeholders of such positions to prevent men from taking over again, God willing.

Ajax comments:

I would also add: this article makes use of "four-valued logic". Whereas, one is not limited to the strict true/false binary of "two-valued logic", but there are also two other possibilities in addition, namely, that something can be both true and false at the same time, and that something can be neither true nor false.



Another good concept to add would be "suzerainty". People often tend to think of sovereignty as a binary, but it need not be. Suzerainty is a sort of middle ground between sovereignty and non-sovereignty. One could say that under Matriarchy, Women would have sovereignty over *themselves* as individuals, and men would have sovereignty over *themselves* as individuals as well, but Women would additionally have suzerainty over men (and not the other way around).

What's In A Word? On Suzerainty

By **Ajax the Great (Pete Jackson)** – Comments by Rasa Von Werder

In a [recent article](#), "Behold, Schrodinger's Matriarchy", I had tackled the question of whether Matriarchy is in fact egalitarian or not. The short answer could be summed up in the following three points:

1. Matriarchy is both egalitarian in one sense *and* not egalitarian in another sense at the same time. (Hence, the nickname I gave it, "Schrodinger's Matriarchy")
2. Women would have *more power and more responsibility*, while men would have *less power and less responsibility*.
3. And such a paradigm of society would be *mutually beneficial* for both Women and men in both theory and practice.

But I had indeed forgotten that we also need a *word* that describes such a phenomenon well. There are almost no words in the English language or any other modern language that really do it justice, save for one, albeit a rather obscure one at that.



Enter [suzerainty](#). Per Wikipedia, emphasis mine:

A *suzerain* (/ 'su:zərən, -rem/, from Old French *sus* "above" + *soverain* "supreme, chief") is a person, state or polity who has supremacy and dominant influence over the

foreign policy and economic relations of another subordinate party or polity, but allows internal autonomy to that subordinate. Where the subordinate polity is called a *vassal*, *vassal*

state or *tributary state*, the dominant party is called the *suzerain*. The rights and obligations of a vassal are called *vassalage*, and the rights and obligations of a suzerain are called *suzerainty*.

Suzerainty differs from sovereignty in that the dominant power does not exercise centralized governance over the vassals, allowing tributary states to be technically self-ruling but enjoy only limited independence. Although the situation has existed in a number of historical empires, it is considered

difficult to reconcile with 20th- or 21st-century concepts of international law, in which sovereignty is a binary concept, which either exists or does not. While a sovereign state can agree by treaty to become a protectorate of a stronger power, modern international law does not recognise any way of making this relationship compulsory on the weaker power. Suzerainty is a practical, *de facto* situation, rather than a legal, *de jure* one.

Current examples include Bhutan and India. India is responsible for military training, arms supplies, and the air defense of Bhutan. While the word is typically used at the macro level, especially in the context of international relations, there is no reason why it cannot also be used at the micro level as well between people (of different genders, in this case). "As above, so below," as the saying goes.



Note the very important nuance baked into the term. (Sometimes the term "[sphere of influence](#)" is also used as an almost-synonym, although the latter is generally a weaker and less hierarchical term.)

People often tend to think of sovereignty as a strict binary, but it need not be. Suzerainty is a sort of middle ground between full sovereignty and non-sovereignty. One could say that under Matriarchy, Women would have *sovereignty* over *themselves* as individuals, and men would have *sovereignty* over *themselves* as individuals as well, but Women would

additionally have *suzerainty* over men (and certainly NOT the other way around). Men would thus be *vassals* relative to Women.



Or as the prophet [Leland Mellott](#) would put it: "Women will manage everything. Men will manage themselves". In other words, *suzerainty*.

So let's spread the word, far and wide! SUZERAINTY!

Rasa says: Ajax, you are obviously much more educated than I in certain areas – such as politics & world culture, so some of what you say goes over my head.

I can only state what I know, believe to the extent I understand. Like 'old Anna' in the piece about 'They can't make it without love' I understand what love is – I

understand what caring is & I understand the damage men have done & how their criminal behavior has tainted the world, polluted it as badly as Chernobyl. Yes monsters are born due to the radiation / energy men have put out. Their crimes have lived on in the psyches of people - turning them into things they should not be. Abuse,

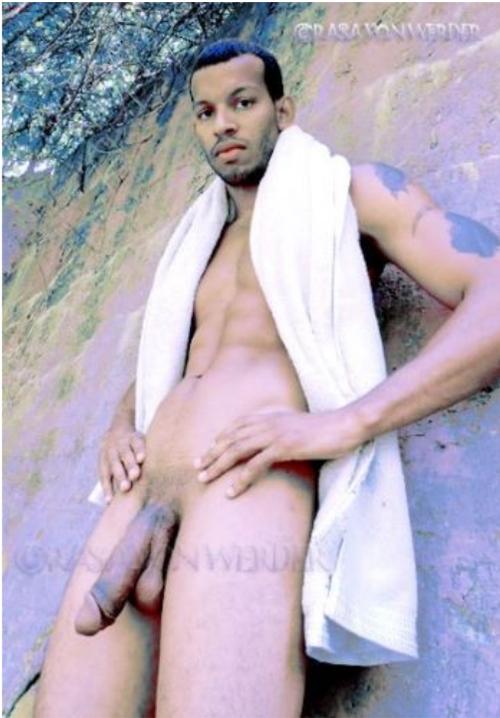
neglect, cause self damage like drug addiction, depression, suicide & leads some to commit violence & homicide.

This is not exactly what you're talking about, but I'm not capable of responding on the level you speak – I haven't studied that type of work. But I'm glad you're introducing things from your POV, it's new, it's different – many people will learn from it & you present it in the most intelligent, concise, well thought out & written manner. So thanks for your major contributions to the cause of Matriarchy!

William – Pete on Nixon 10-21-25

Hi Rasa and Pete.

Yes, it's a pity about Nixon, people now only know him from the Watergate scandal. Forgetting that he was the president that took the USA out of the Vietnam war, made peace with China and tried to make peace with the USSR, before he was stopped by the Watergate impeachment. He was a Quaker and that might be why he was so anti-war. Nowadays, Trump also claims he wants peace but he is not as clever or as strong as "Tricky Dicky" and is unable to resist the warhawks in the USA government.



I have a theory about stopping suffering and sacrificing. I personally think the reason why all patriarchal religions claim things like, "suffering is good for the soul" or claims that poverty is good for us, is because that is all they can offer people. To put in the the words of Wilson Churchill in 1940s who told the British people. "I have nothing to offer but blood, toil, tears and sweat". But this is not only true in war, but peace time as well in all patriarchal countries.

Patriarchy brings about a huge gap between rich and poor causing poverty and suffering for the common people, so they make a virtue out of this. They claim, "our reward will be in heaven",

because they cannot give the common people, whom they exploit and use as cannon fodder, any type of reward on Earth. This is to allow the wealthy elite of patriarchal countries and religions live lives of luxury and privilege at the expense of the common people.



This also might be true of celibacy. We find saints of patriarchal religions are celibate because they fear women's sexual influence over men. At the same time condemning very sexual women of being sinners and make saints of women who renounce sex. They are even frighten of female nudity and the extreme case of this is Islam where women have to cover not only their whole body but their faces as well. So they condemn sex as sinful and dirty and resist any idea of sex being an expression of love, because women can influence men through love and sex. This is why the sex lives of ordinary people are so fucked up. William

Pete Jackson steps in:

Interesting insights, William. Nixon was a bit of a "mixed bag" overall as Presidents go, more good than bad IMHO, and was often greatly misunderstood by the mainstream. It was indeed a pity how his name was so tarnished by Watergate. And he was far more of a peacemaker than he was often given credit for. He was actually to the LEFT of both Clinton and

Obama overall on most issues. And compared to Trump, he was downright angelic!

I will however argue that Trump is NOT really a peacemaker, as he is literally trying to start a war with Venezuela right now. And even the Gaza ceasefire that he took credit for proved to be ephemeral at best. *{Rasa interjects: these guys do as they are told--they are IMO puppets much of the time.}* But yes, there are war hawks on both sides of the aisle, both Republicans as well as neoliberal pseudo-left Democrats.

As for your theory about suffering and sacrifice, I generally agree with you as well. There is some nuance, of course, but I would say you are correct overall IMHO. Granted, the question of whether suffering is ever good for the soul is not really reducible to a simple yes or no question. But I think we can all agree that the forced misery of patriarchy is certainly NOT good for the soul!.....Thank you very much for your insights, William.



William Again: Hi Pete

I know Trump seems to be behaving like an idiot but there might be a method to his madness. The Neo-cons in the USA government want a war with

China and I think Trump wants to avoid this. Because if that happens Russia may support China and I don't think the USA is strong enough to fight both China and Russia.



I've spent 20 years in Australia and my brother lives there. So I am concerned about Australia. The thing I'm concerned about is that if the USA was to start a war with China, Australia would be on the front line as the USA would use Australia as a base to attack China. There are Australian politicians who are concerned about this and do point out that it's a bad idea to allow the USA to use them as a military base, but they are in the minority. But Trump recently placed sanctions onto Australia and publicly insulted Australia

which has angered many Australians. And this has greatly increased the strength of politicians against the USA using Australia as a military base. China then came to Australia with proposals of very good trade deals and an offer for Australia to join BRICS. So if Australia did join BRICS it would make a war with China very difficult for the USA and save Australia getting involved in a major war.

It might be why Trump also wants to attack Venezuela. If Trump does this, it would be as bad as fighting in Vietnam and the USA would get bogged

down in years of fighting. But while this is going on, having a war with China and Russia would become impossible. William

Pete rebounds:

Possibly, William, but as someone who has lived under his regime in both terms, I really do have a hard time giving him the benefit of the doubt for anything after all he has done thus far. And given how highly mercurial (to put it mildly) he is known to be, he may very well still (God forbid) go to war with Russia or China if they make him mad enough. That would be monumentally stupid, of course, but he is not very xxx, and his increasingly obvious xxx & xxx is only getting worse and worse, so who knows? On the plus side, he is going after the notorious warhawk John Bolton, so that I will grant. Not that Trump is exactly known for being xxxxxx, lol.

Rasa's Reaction:

I love this speech, there's much more to it, but here's my favorite humble part. And he being a Quaker – my favorite American religion – which saved so many blacks from slavery – they ran the 'Underground Railroad.'

This to me is the beloved Nixon, who he is – part of the famous “Checkers speech” 9-23-52

Now, what have I earned since I went into politics? Well, here it is. I've jotted it down. Let me read the notes. First of all, I have had my salary as a Congressman and as a Senator. Second, I have received a total in this past six years of \$1,600 from estates which were in my law firm at the time that I severed my connection with it. And, incidentally, as I said before, I have not engaged in any legal practice and have not accepted any fees from business that came into the firm after I went into politics. I have made an average of approximately \$1,500 a year from nonpolitical speaking engagements and lectures.

And then, fortunately, we have inherited little money. Pat sold her interest in her father's estate for \$3,000, and I inherited \$1,500 from my grandfather. We lived rather modestly. For four years we lived in an apartment in Parkfairfax, in Alexandria Virginia. The rent was \$80.00 a month. And we saved for the time that we could buy a house. Now, that was what we took in. What did we do with this money? What do we have today to show for it? This will surprise you because it is so little, I suppose, as standards generally go of people in public life.

First of all, we've got a house in Washington, which cost \$41,000 and on which we owe \$20,000. We have a house in Whittier, California which cost \$13,000 and on which we owe \$3,000. My folks are living there at the

present time. I have just \$4,000 in life insurance, plus my GI policy which I've never been able to convert, and which will run out in two years. I have no life insurance whatever on Pat. I have no life insurance on our two youngsters Tricia and Julie. I own a 1950 Oldsmobile car. We have our furniture. We have no stocks and bonds of any type. We have no interest of any kind, direct or indirect, in any business. Now, that's what we have. What do we owe?

Well in addition to the mortgage, the \$20,000 mortgage on the house in Washington, the \$10,000 one on the house in Whittier, I owe \$4500 to the Riggs Bank in Washington, D.C., with interest 4 and 1/2 percent. I owe \$3,500 to my parents, and the interest on that loan, which I pay regularly, because it's a part of the savings they made through the years they were working so hard -- I pay regularly 4 percent interest. And then I have a \$500 loan, which I have on my life insurance.

Well, that's about it. That's what we have. And that's what we owe. It isn't very much. But Pat and I have the satisfaction that every dime that we've got is honestly ours. I should say this, that Pat doesn't have a mink coat. But she does have a respectable Republican cloth coat, and I always tell her she'd look good in anything.

One other thing I probably should tell you, because if I don't they'll probably be saying this about me, too. We did get something, a gift, after the election. A man down in Texas heard Pat on the radio mention the fact that our two youngsters would like to have a dog. And believe it or not, the day before we left on this campaign trip we got a message from Union Station in

Baltimore, saying they had a package for us. We went down to get it. You know what it was? It was a little cocker spaniel dog, in a crate that he had sent all the way from Texas, black and white, spotted, and our little girl



Tricia, the six year old, named it Checkers. And you know, the kids, like all kids, love the dog, and I just want to say this, right now, that regardless of what they say about it, we're gonna keep it. {End Nixon speech}



From William Bond:

I've finished reading, "The Religion of Sex", and I feel we haven't given a clear road map on how we can create either a matriarchal religion or society.

Yes, we have pointed out what wrong with patriarchy. Like that the patriarchal system favours the worse types of people whether they are men or women or in a religious or political system. So how do we get loving and caring people ruling our world? Because at present the only way people do achieve power and leadership, is either through violence or

deception. Where nearly all politicians in positions of power are totally corrupt and are chronic liars.

But ordinary people don't want this. Any sane and sensible person doesn't want to be ruled by uncaring, selfish and corrupt people. They would prefer to be ruled by loving people who care about the people they rule. Yet, when people vote, they are always only given a choice of different corrupt and lying politicians. So how do we get caring and loving people into

positions of power? The only way is to use the power of MotherGod. Which means communication with Her.

Patriarchal Religions try to communicate with MotherGod through pray and meditation but I think in a pure matriarchal religion more is needed. This is because MotherGod is the god of love so we are able to tune into to her through pure love. Obviously women would be better at doing this. This is why women have to be the priests of a matriarchal religion.

I believe patriarchy had undermined women's power by convincing them that God is male. So when women try to pray or meditate on a male god they found it hard to find Her. But if women were to realize that the true nature of God is feminine. Then communication with Her becomes a lot easier for women who do this. Then once women can re-establish their link to MotherGod then everything becomes possible and women can then once again call on the power and wisdom of MotherGod. William

Rasa says: It is good that the Prophet of Matriarchy has the last word here. Now we will proceed to the next book, we three being the Voices of Mother God. Amen!

*This book is dedicated to Our Holy Mary
together with Her Son Jesus Christ.*

Unfinished portrait by Leonardo Da Vinci, Holy Virgin & Child with St. Anne...This is in Thanksgiving to Mary & Our Lord for all they have done for us, including help with my ministry to Purgatory & books. What could I have done without them? Look how the faces resemble the Mona Lisa! All his females had that 'mystic' smile - {as said in the song 'Mona Lisa.'





Other Books by Rasa Von Werder

Royals Ascend into Heaven

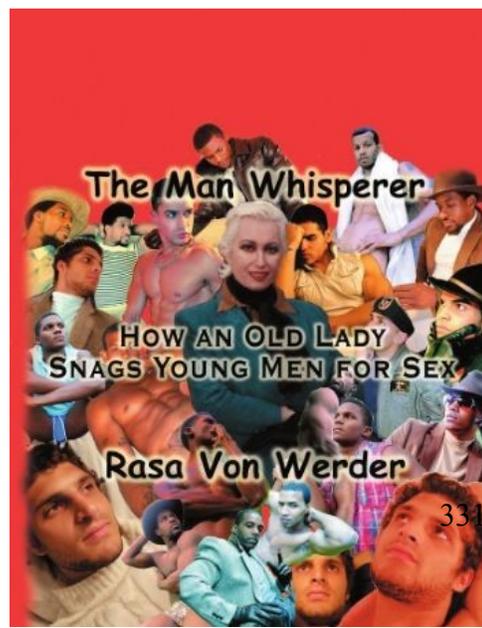
H.M. Queen Elizabeth II, Prince Philip, Lady Diana, Princess Margaret

Here is a rundown of how much time these notables spent in Purgatory: Queen Elizabeth II-2 years, 3 months-Prince Philip-3 years, 9 months-Lady Diana, 27 years & 20 days-Princess Margaret, 22 years 7 months & 11 days.

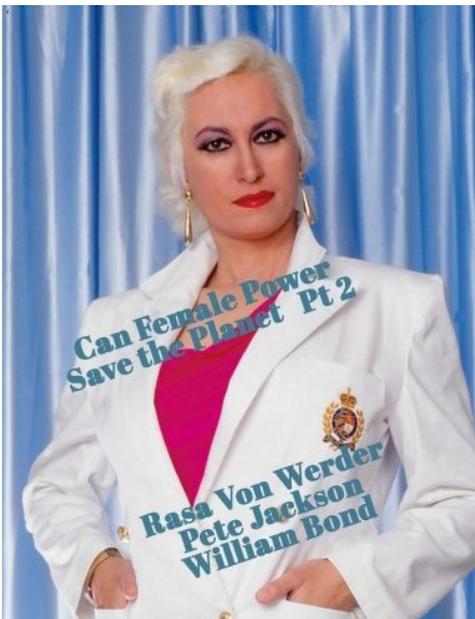
Other famous souls went as follows: Richard Burton- 40 years, 22 days! Body building mogul Joe Weider- 12 years one month, Dodi Fayed- 28 years, 8 & 1/2 months. Rasa spoke to each of these individuals asking what they were being cleansed of. Some of the answers will surprise you, especially Lady Diana. Rasa interviewed Richard Burton at length re his affair with Liz Taylor & the answers were far from what was expected. She has the gift of 'channeling'-which is mind reading - she converses with souls the way that souls converse once they reach the Non-physical World. She spoke with many Saints inside this book like Don Bosco & Mother Cabrini, had experiences with Our Lord Jesus, Holy Mary, St. Mary of Agreda, St. Charbel & other Celestials. Ramana Maharshi & other Greats used Rasa's Portal to lift their own clients into Heaven - Saints do not deliver souls in Purgatory directly, they must use someone from Earth- the 'Church Militant.' Rasa is one of those rare souls who focuses her time caring for these Poor Ones.

“The Man Whisperer” – How an old lady snags young men for sex

This book is the capstone of the life work of Kellie Everts / Rasa Von Werder.



It describes how in the evening of her life, age 63 to 74, she embarked, at the command of God, on an errand to 'quit celibacy stop suffering, go out & have fun.' When she declined, wishing to continue 30 years of abstinence, she was told 'If you don't do this, you will be outside the will of God.' And so it went, eleven years to an area of her city where the college students hung. She laughed, drank, dated, hated & loved. She gives how to find them - what to expect - what will happen - who to avoid - the traps, the pitfalls, the situations you'll pray to get out of. At one point she became a photographer of gorgeous males - for years, she hired muscular young guys from an internet agency, wining, dining, frolicking & most of all, taking pictures - which are featured in this book - 300 images, most in color! For you who have never done this or perhaps not as intensely, you'll be surprised, delighted & shocked at the adventures & misadventures, the joys & griefs of going out with random young males. Ratch up your courage, for this'll be a humpy ride. Rasa also reviews her life as the one & only Stripper for God, the Progenitor of Modern Competitive body building, pictures of her as a dominatrix, beauty Queen & Hollywood starlet age 20. Surprising will be nude images of her in shape at 66! This book is also noted for the sense of humor, the witticisms, the hilarious captions to curious photos, the Ducky Dictionary based on sex, the lines she used to get the guys - you'll laugh all through the book. You'll show it to friends saying 'You won't believe this!'



Can Female Power Save the Planet Pt 2

Great authors join Rasa Von Werder to flush out a book that describes what's wrong with our world today & most importantly-how it can be fixed-Jacques Leslie, journalist for the L.A. Times article on Marija Gimbutas-Carol Brouillet presents her monumental writing on our world status-Pete Jackson addresses Matriarchal & social issues-why Patriarchy must out, Matriarchy must in-William Bond, the prophet of Matriarchy, is always edifying-Rasa discusses her New Religion

& the Order she has conceived which will assist women & their children to move to a Matriarchal Order, independent, free-thinking, standing on their own feet. Women will be empowered to live on their own authority & zeitgeist.

“God Waits for Them”

Two great Saints appear, marry me, & assist me with Souls in Purgatory - lifting a huge number at one time! Sri KALESHWAR & SHIRDI SAI BABA! *I say Mass for Pope John Paul II & he already ascended with NO PURGATORY! I see him in Heaven enjoying Bliss in a Celestial Forest! • Dreams & experiences of Purgatory - Souls which Ascend into Heaven! • Spiritual matters-what is Holiness, What is spiritual perfection? The Gospel of Jesus according to Rasa, against prosperity’ preachers • Comments on the Holy Divine Stigmata • St.

Martin Luther King, Jr. appears on his Feast Day to get a roomful of clients {in Purgatory} to ascend into Heaven. • How to build a Church in your home – Make Holy Water, Exorcism, say the Holy Mass • Litanies & Prayers to Jesus & Mary • Account of St. Mary of Agreda • “A Russian Legend” re Holy Mary • Prosperity Preachers teach the Gospel of Satan – speak of Costi Hinn, nephew of Benny Hinn & his conversion • Who & What is God? Discussion with William Bond & Pete Jackson • Lisa Lyon Ascends 12-1-23 with a ‘deathbed word’ for Rasa • Jesus & Mary appear with Rasa’s Xmas Gifts – Jesus has Keys for ministry, Mary a new white Mantle for her embroidered with gold-thread roses of True Love! • James Brown Ascends 12-21-23 after 17 years in Purgatory! • Anthony Quinn Ascends! • Great Gurus Ozay Tulku Rinpoche & Ahiranta speak



RASA’S AUTOBIOGRAPHY

I Strip for God Part 3 - Early Life

This is the blockbuster story of Rasa Von Werder, Kellie Everts, focusing on her early life. Born in Germany of Lithuanian parents fleeing from Stalin, they end up in a Displaced Person's camp, waiting to immigrate to America. They finally arrive with hardships following.

Rasa's Mom gets tired of Dad, has multiple affairs, 4 abortions while still with Dad {3 not his} & 3 more later on. She finally cuckolds Dad with the Church organist & wants out. She grows to hate him but can't hurt him so she & takes it out on Rasa. The other kids go along with her being cruel to Dad, Rasa refuses, so is marked 'outcast.' Dad doesn't send as much support as he could, which infuriates Mom; she makes a pact with the rest of the household members to use Rasa as their whipping post, a slave with no privileges but plenty of work. They tell her, in words & deeds she's weird & ugly. She is discouraged from camaraderie with the rest of the family at dinner & when doing desk work – Mom says 'You're not a pretty sight to see.'

She escapes her torturers at 16, goes to CA to become a Hollywood star. The book explains characters she met in Hollywood, a bogi-yogi, 'Putz NutOn', who sings, tap dances, hypnotizes people & gives endless sermons on strange philosophies, but needs help with room & board; she endures him for two years & escapes from the frying pan into the fire, Rev Judy Swaggart, who she stays with for 6 years; getting her Mantle or anointing when she dies, but meanwhile enduring death curses when she tries to leave the greedy Rev.

Also discussed is the first husband who tried to strangle her to death twice, how Guardian angels saved her from this & many other incidents; dozens of unusual adventures, escapades, shenanigans & beginning of

success. Hollywood calls Rasa, now Kellie Everts, to become a nude model & actress, she was chosen {in a book from St. Martin's



Press-'Glamour Girls'}-one of the most beautiful women of the last hundred years.

I Strip for God



KELLIE EVERTS BECAME THE ONE AND ONLY “STRIPPER FOR GOD” WHO “DANCES TO SAVE MEN’S SOULS,” AN “ENIGMA.” NO ONE COULD UNDERSTAND HOW A STRIPPER WHO BARED HER BODY COULD ALSO GIVE SERMONS IN THE NUDE, PREACHING THE “WORD OF GOD.” WAS THIS NOT A CONTRADICTION IN TERMS, AN IMPOSSIBILITY, FOR HOW COULD SHE SAVE MEN WHILE MAKING THEM LUST? THIS BOOK EXPLAINS SOME DYNAMICS WHILE GIVING DETAILS IN THE LIFE OF KELLIE EVERTS. IT INCLUDES HUNDREDS OF PRESS ITEMS, WITH MANY APPEARANCES IN PLAYBOY. THIS IS A STORY ABOUT THE DAY BY DAY SECRETS OF KELLIE’S MONTHS AT THE CHICAGO PLAYBOY CLUB AND THE MONUMENTAL SPEECH IN FRONT OF THE WHITE HOUSE ON THE MESSAGE OF OUR LADY OF FATIMA. THE AUTHOR EXPLAINS CONVINCINGLY HOW THIS LECTURE BEFORE THE ENTIRE WASHINGTON PRESS RELEASED THE POWER OF OUR LADY, AND THEREBY FULFILLED WHAT SHE PREDICTED, THAT HER IMMACULATE HEART WOULD TRIUMPH. SOME DAY IT WILL BE RECOGNIZED THAT THIS SPEECH CAUSED THE END OF COMMUNISM & THE WHOLE WORLD CHANGING FOR THE BETTER. OUR LADY’S IMMACULATE HEART WAS SHOWN & ‘KELLIE’ WAS HER MESSENGER.

The Origin and Decline of Female Body Building



Kellie Everts brought forth Female Bodybuilding by taking the idea to the mainstream media, where it entered into our culture permanently; women will never be the same. Kellie Everts was honored in Feb 2007 as The Progenitor of Modern Competitive Female Body Building by the World Body Building Guild & was the only woman placed in the WBBG Hall of Fame. **She changed the ‘Overton Window’** for females lifting weights from ‘radical’ to ‘acceptable’ though national & international media promotion – Esquire Magazine six pages, “Mike Douglas” TV Show, “To Tell the Truth” TV Show, & finally Playboy cinched it with “Humping Iron” May 1977. After that {2 months later} one bloke held a female contest

in Akron Ohio, then all the stops were pulled & the IFBB started holding contests. But the iron door had to be opened first – this was done by Kellie’s work - for the other ‘pioneers’ to step in. There were many pioneers but only ONE Progenitor—like one Mother. {She also appeared on the national ‘Real People’ TV Show with weights 1979 – before the other females - as well as Vogue Magazine bicep curl 1980 – after 1980 lifting weights for women became a ‘given’. They did not have to FIGHT for the ‘right’ to lift weights!

**Can Female Power Save The Planet?
The Fate Of The World Depends On Women**



Patriarchy is destroying the planet, and everything on it. Fortunately, patriarchy is at an end. Changes have occurred, both inner and outer, to transform our society from a ‘conquest domination/exploitation principle into one of ‘nurturing/caring/justice.’ This monumental shift is so vast, that it is not easily seen in details nor at all moments. As we look at day to day existence, male domination is everywhere. But if we look at the big picture, at statistics, studies, astute observation, and by the insight of those who have been focused on the subject, it is obvious. The book begins with the series of articles explaining that males exhibit the need to worship women, an ancient practice forbidden in patriarchy, now surfacing in secular forms. From whence is this need? Why do women show no need to conversely, worship males? This and more are all explained here.

BREASTFEEDING IS LOVEMAKING BETWEEN MOTHER and CHILD



Features great scientists, neuropsychologist Dr. James Prescott and Clinical Evolutionary Psychologist Dr. Dale Glaebach. James Prescott says the threat to world peace comes from nations having depriving environments for children and repressive of sexual affection and female sexuality. Dr. Prescott instituted brain-behavioral research, documenting early experiences of mother-infant separation induced varieties of brain abnormalities. Babies should be breastfed and closely nurtured for at

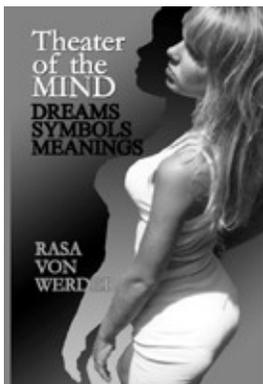
least two years for proper brain growth and intelligence, lack of this brings violence, suicide, depression and addiction. Dr. Dale Glaebach explains how patriarchal religious anti-sexualism caused breast-feeding to become “redefined” as an asexual experience, which then causes sexual repression and stigmatization of women. Sexual fears plague a mother’s enjoyment, truncating breast-feeding when feelings arise. Evolution has given breastfeeding pleasure the same as sex TO INSURE SPECIES SURVIVAL.

THEATER OF JUSTICE - CELEBRITY SOULS APPEAR



Not many understand the principles of God’s justice and purification. That which is imperfect cannot merge with Perfect Purity and Infinite Bliss. This is Truth, Love, Radiance, Beauty and Power, all the superlatives. If one does not meet the standard after repenting their wrongs, they go to the ‘Theater of Justice.’ Guru Rasa Von Werder began a ministry to Souls in 1981, being chosen by Our Holy Mother herself, to take charge of Errol Flynn. Rasa did penance and prayers for Souls on a daily basis and among them were great celebrities whose accounts she writes. The most recent prize Rasa assisted was Anna Nicole Smith, who ascended in 64 days, breaking all records, and still waiting for Heaven are Anthony Quinn and Richard Pryor. Some of the greats who ascended are Elvis Dean Martin, Sinatra, George C. Scott, Rudolf Nureyev, Dr. Robert Atkins, and believe it or not, Timothy McVeigh. Read it to believe it.

Theater of the Mind - Dreams, Symbols and Meanings



GuruRasa answers: What is the purpose of dreams? Q 1 WHAT is a dream? A communication system from the unconscious mind to the conscious Q 2 What are SYMBOLS? A The MEANS by which the unconscious SPEAKS to the conscious Q 3 What is the PURPOSE of dreams? A Dreams accomplish these things and more: 1 They SAVE LIVES and SOULS..... 2 Warn us of danger; physical, emotional and spiritual to ourselves and others 3 Tell us the true feelings, intentions or interior state of others 4 Reveal our own interior state, sins, virtues and

gifts, phobias and desires 5 Explain mysterious situations or incidents 6 Explain WHAT WOULD BE if we did a certain thing 7 Explain the reactions of others to us if we met them or communicated with them 8 Explain what TO DO or NOT TO DO.

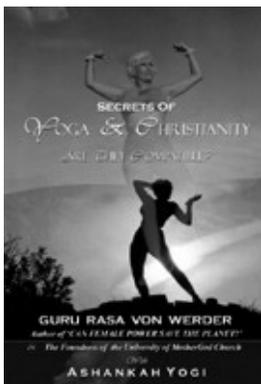
IT'S NOT OVER TILL THE FAT LADY SINGS Mother God Strikes Back Against Misogyny



Over 100 illustrations and glamour/nude beauties, women winning is the subject here; flame wars, sex, battle for female bodybuilding, crimes and women bandits, female aggression; the males are going infertile and extinct, geneticists Jones and Sykes prove, the Y is getting to be a wasteland. Women knock out polygamists; Scientist discovers the living Amazons, Feminists/Female Empowerment, all symptoms that Matriarchy is coming, get ready! William Bond helps

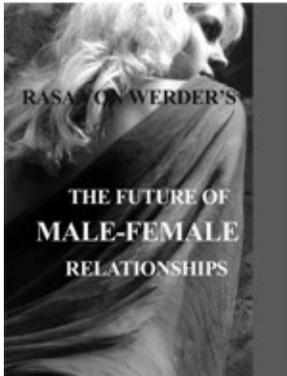
Rasa Von Werder gather the hard facts. ‘It’s Not Over Till the Fat Lady Sings’ is another blockbuster from Rasa, a quick follow up to the successful ‘Can Female Power Save the Planet.’ Most amazing, the bodybuilding-Progenitor development of Kellie Everts from age 19 to today, lifting weights in the nude to recent silky see-thru camisoles and boots, the progress of ‘love Goddess’ doesn’t quit.

SECRETS OF YOGA AND CHRISTIANITY ARE THEY COMPATIBLE?



‘The Secrets of Yoga and Christianity’ is a gift of two faithful souls, one a born Christian who practices Yoga, and two, a born Yogi who also knows Christianity. Together, they, Rasa Von Werder and Ashankah Yogi, explain what they know about the Source of our being, presenting the theology of each discipline in their creative wisdom. Ashankah, who is dedicated to a Universal application of religion and purports that Yoga

is not a religion but a science of religion, was the perfect specimen for Rasa to address. Neither one of these souls is limited in their scope, but embraces all perspectives, nor does either shut out new possibilities, the Vision of God always expanding to their sights.



The Future of Male - Female Relationships THIS BOOK IS ILLUSTRATED WITH APPROX. 150 NUDE and SEXY SHOTS OF RASA VON WERDER (KELLIE EVERTS), HER MODELS and FANTASTICALLY MUSCULAR, SEXY MARCEL. With the new affluence and power of women in comparison to that of men, there will be much 'reversal of roles.' Women in big jobs earning most of the money will need men who bring creature comforts, moral and

domestic support. Statistics show that in five years there will be one million more women than men with advanced degrees! The 'futurists' unanimously agree, 'The future belongs to women.' In light of this, I would like to make a forecast of what male-female relationships will be like. Will it be a simple reversal of women oppressing men as men have oppressed women, or is it going to be something different? I believe it will be 'something different.' Here's how I see it.

On the Attainment of the Divine Stigmata



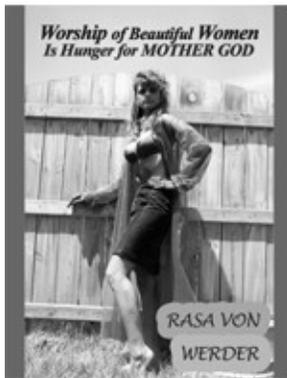
Note: This was written while Rasa was still under the brainwash of the Catholic Church & her ideas have been amended since that time – she no longer believes the CC has all the truthThe Enigma of a Grace Which Means Martyrdom...If there's any grace understood the least, it's the Divine Stigmata. Why would it be understood so little? Perhaps because there are so few recipients, and most of them are from the middle ages—In a word, I'll tell you

what it is: Martyrdom. If you can understand voluntary martyrdom, then you know what Divine Stigmata means, stands for, and why IT IS GIVEN. A recent symbol of martyrdom has been St Maximilian Kolbe, who volunteered death in place of another. It does irk me that “scholars” rivet on physical wounds, as if the qualities there hold the answers. How can study of the wounds of Christ explain his psychological, mental and emotional

dimensions; the Love therein, the willingness to DIE FOR LOVE. Therefore,

the secret and the key to understanding DIVINE STIGMATA is the WILLINGNESS TO SUFFER, TO GIVE UP ALL, TO DIE FOR LOVE; FOR THE SAKE OF SAVING ANOTHER. If you can fathom this, you have the answer.

Worship of Beautiful Women Is Hunger for Mother God

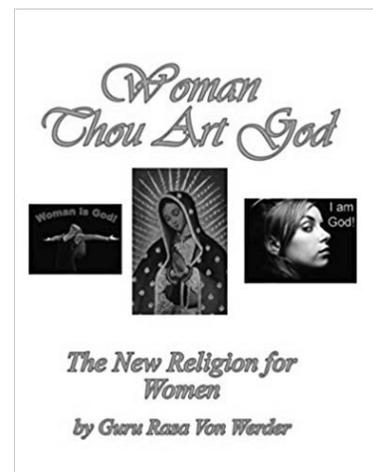


Guru Rasa Von Werder has once more outdone herself by explaining a spiritual side of males – a tendency to worship females, whom they recognize innately, unconsciously, instinctively, to be the embodiment of Mother God, Power, Authority, and True Love. She explains in detail how she came to this conclusion, and her insight is seconded by Matriarchal confrere, William Bond - who explains that males are not comfortable with equality; they need to recognize authority and fall into place when it is given. (Rasa and Mr. Bond believe that females are naturally dominant and are coerced into submission by a Patriarchal society.) In another landmark article, Rasa gives “The Future of Male-Female Relationships,” bearing in mind that we are moving toward Matriarchy – Patriarchy is phasing out - and so, what is the world changing into?

I Strip for God Part 2

I STP for GOD Part 2

Woman Thou Art God is a New Religion explains the REASON women need THEIR OWN RELIGION-It encourages them to leap forward- Disregard the notions of men - build their own point of view, agenda & zeitgeist. We make our

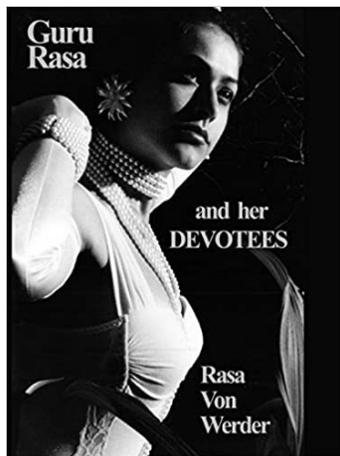


own rules, regulations & lifestyle based on our own meditation informed by the sages of the past from ALL religions. Yes

this explains WHY & future writings get into WHAT we believe.



The Beatific Vision: GOD SAID TO MOSES, "YOU CANNOT SEE ME & LIVE"-BUT GURU RASA VON WERDER SAW GOD & LIVED, AS GOD'S MEANING IS "YOU CANNOT LIVE TO FLESH & SEE ME AS I AM, FACE TO FACE, YOU MUST GIVE UP ALL ATTACHMENT TO FLESH & THEN YOU CAN SEE ME"- & SO RASA EXPLAINS IN DETAIL THE PROCESS OF PRAYER & EMPTINESS WHICH LEADS TO THIS REALIZATION - THIS STATE IS THE MOST SUBLIME HUMAN CAN REACH AS NOT ONLY MUST ONE RISE ABOVE THE FLESH, BUT ALSO, MUST BE "CLOTHED IN GLORY" AS SAINT MARY OF AGREDA EXPLAINS IN "THE MYSTICAL CITY OF GOD"



Guru Rasa and her DEVOTEES

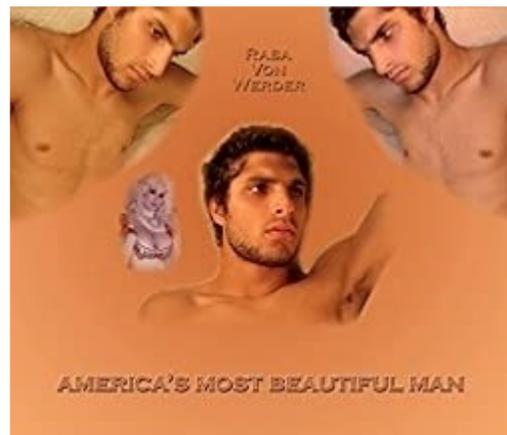
What happens when a person seeks spiritual Enlightenment from another human being who might have it? Read this and you will see mysteries unfold, as disciples explain how they found Guru Rasa, and what happened when they did. It all unfolds through dreams, visions and feelings, as the Shakti Kundalini or Holy Spirit touches them by grace and changes them, pulls them higher through the Chakras. Amazing stories of spiritual awakening and quickening abound here; disciples become ecstatic with bliss, joy and love. Guru Rasa first appeared as a spiritual power via the internet in 2004, and by 2006, thousands of people believed in

her - why? Because when they prayed to her (often building altars) things happened - and here are their accounts, with many more to come in future. Illustrated with beautiful photos of the Guru as well as her followers.

“I Strip for God” Part 2 – Please see Rasa Von Werder Spotlight page on Lulu publishers, as well as Amazon & all other internet venues – for this & many other of her books – There are TEN PARTS to her autobiography, each with multiple illustrations

America’s Most Beautiful Man

Ah, this was the man that ended all the fun as it became love - & that at first sight. It was a torturous road, for this great beauty was drug addicted, & it would get worse.



He put Rasa through a roller coaster ride of ‘hide & seek’ – ‘He loves me, he loves me not’ with a coterie of addicts running around, blocking her every move & attempt to get him help. It was them against her, with him but a weak & helpless victim. Could she snatch him from the jaws of Satan? - Only in death. She finally couldn’t take it any more & after giving him the ultimatum – which he could not resolve {rehab & leaving his drug enabler} – he gave himself an overdose. This is now a shrine. You could also call this a ‘Folly’ as it cost her months & thousands to produce; when she brought it to him he would not speak to her {due to the cretans making fun of him} His ‘friends’ stole the copy she brought him at the bar - then BURNED it - & no one is buying the book as it’s way too costly – over \$120 for the 75 pages – the publisher wouldn’t make it for less! So it’s been a holocaust. Available through Amazon.

Rasa, take a bow!



Finis –Bravo God, You did it all

